



Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988

1988 CHAPTER 1

PART XII

SPECIAL CLASSES OF COMPANIES AND BUSINESSES

CHAPTER I

INSURANCE COMPANIES, UNDERWRITERS AND CAPITAL REDEMPTION BUSINESS

Insurance companies: general

431 Interpretative provisions relating to insurance companies.

[^{F1M1}(1) This section has effect for the interpretation of the life assurance provisions of the Corporation Tax Acts.]

(2) ^{M2}Unless the context otherwise requires—

^{F2}

^{F3}

^{F3}

[^{F4F5}

^{F6}

[^{F7}“basic life assurance and general annuity business” has the meaning given by section 431F;]

[^{F8}“brought into account” has the meaning given by section 83A of the Finance Act 1989;]

[^{F9}“child trust fund business” has the meaning given by section 431BA;]

“closing” and “opening”, in relation to a period of account, refer respectively to the position at the end and at the beginning of the period and, in relation

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

to an accounting period, refer respectively to the position at the end and at the beginning of the period of account in which the accounting period falls;
“closing liabilities” includes liabilities assumed at the end of the period of account concerned in consequence of the declaration of reversionary bonuses or a reduction in premiums;

[^{F10}“contract of insurance” has the meaning given by Article 3(1) of the Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Regulated Activities) Order 2001 and “contract of long-term insurance” means any contract which falls within Part II of Schedule 1 to that Order;]

[^{F11}“deposit back arrangements” means arrangements by which an amount is deposited by the reinsurer under a contract of reinsurance with the cedant;]

[^{F12}“fair value”, in relation to assets, means the amount which would be obtained from an independent person purchasing them or, if the assets are money, its amount;]

[^{F13}[^{F14}“foreign business assets”, in relation to an insurance company, means assets, other than linked assets, which either—

- (a) are shown in the records of the company as being primarily attributable to liabilities of the company's foreign business, or
- (b) are attributable, under the law of a country or territory outside the United Kingdom, to a permanent establishment of the company in that country or territory through which it carries on foreign business;

and for this purpose “foreign business” means overseas life assurance business or life reinsurance business to the extent that it consists of the reinsurance of overseas life assurance business;]]

[^{F15}[^{F16}.....]]

[^{F17}“free assets amount”, in relation to an insurance company, means the excess of the value of the assets of the company's long-term business [^{F18}, other than any structural assets (within the meaning of section 83XA of the Finance Act 1989),] over the aggregate of —

- (a) the value of the liabilities of that business,
- (b) any money debts (within the meaning of [^{F19}Part 5 of CTA 2009 (see section 303 of that Act)]) of the company not within paragraph (a) above which are owed in respect of that business, and
- (c) the amount of the shareholders' excess assets within the meaning given by section 432A(8)(b));]

[^{F20}“General Prudential Sourcebook” means the General Prudential Sourcebook made by the Financial Services Authority under the Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 ^{M3};]

[^{F21}“gross roll-up business” has the meaning given by section 431EA;]

[^{F22}“the I minus E basis” means the basis under which a company carrying on life assurance business is charged to tax on the relevant profits (within the meaning of section 88(3) of the Finance Act 1989) of that business otherwise than under [^{F23}section 35 of CTA 2009 (charge on trade profits)];]

[^{F24}“immediate needs annuities business” means business which consists of the effecting or carrying out of immediate needs annuities (within the meaning of section 725 of ITTOIA 2005);]

[^{F25}“individual savings account business” has the meaning given by section 431BB;]

[^{F26}.....]]

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

[^{F27}[^{F28}[^{F29}“insurance business transfer scheme” means—

- (a) a scheme falling within section 105 of the Financial Services and Markets Act 2000, including an excluded scheme falling within Case 2, 3 [^{F30}, 4 or 5] of subsection (3) of that section, or
- (b) a scheme which would fall within that section but for subsection (1)(b) of that section;]

“insurance company” means—

- (a) a person (other than a friendly society) who has permission under Part 4 of the Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 to effect or carry out contracts of insurance, or
- (b) an EEA firm of the kind mentioned in paragraph 5(d) of Schedule 3 to that Act or a firm qualifying for authorisation under Schedule 4 to that Act which—
 - (i) carries on business which consists of the effecting or carrying out of contracts of insurance, and
 - (ii) carries on that business through a branch or agency in the United Kingdom,

[^{F31}but does not include an insurance special purpose vehicle;]]

[^{F32}“the Insurance Prudential Sourcebook” means the Prudential Sourcebook for Insurers made by the Financial Services Authority under the Financial Services and Markets Act 2000;

“insurance special purpose vehicle” means any undertaking which assumes risks from insurance or reinsurance undertakings and which fully funds its exposure to such risks through the proceeds of a debt issue or some other financing mechanism where the repayment rights of the providers of such debt or other financing mechanism are subordinated to the reinsurance obligations of the undertaking;]

[^{F33}[^{F34}.....]

[^{F35}“internal linked fund”, in relation to an insurance company, means an account—

- (a) to which linked assets are appropriated by the company, and
- (b) which may be divided into units the value of which is determined by the company by reference to the value of those assets;]

[^{F36}[^{F37}.....]

[^{F38}[^{F39}.....]

[^{F40}“liabilities”, in relation to an insurance company, means—

- (a) the mathematical reserves of the company as determined in accordance with [^{F41}section 1.2 of the Insurance Prudential Sourcebook], and
- (b) liabilities of the company (whose value falls to be determined in accordance with [^{F42}section 1.3 of the General Prudential Sourcebook]) which arise from deposit back arrangements;

[^{F43}.....]]

[^{F44}“life assurance business” means business which—

- (a) consists of the effecting or carrying out of contracts of insurance which fall within paragraph I, II, III or VII(b) of Schedule 1 to the Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Regulated Activities) Order 2001, or
- (b) is capital redemption business,

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

other than immediate needs annuities business;]

[^{F45}“the life assurance provisions of the Corporation Tax Acts” means—

- (a) the provisions of this Chapter so far as relating to life assurance business, companies carrying on such business and friendly societies, and
- (b) any other provisions of the Corporation Tax Acts making separate provision by reference to whether or not the business of a company is or includes life assurance business or any category of business that includes life assurance business;]

[^{F46}“life assurance trade profits provisions” means the provisions applicable for the purposes of the taxation under section 35 of CTA 2009 (charge on trade profits) of the profits of life assurance business carried on by an insurance company;]

[^{F47}“life reinsurance business” has the meaning given by section 431C;

[^{F48}[^{F49}“linked assets”, and related expressions, shall be construed in accordance with section 432ZA;]

[^{F50}“long-term business” means business which consists of the effecting or carrying out of contracts of long-term insurance;]

“[^{F51}long-term insurance fund]” means the fund maintained by an insurance company in respect of its [^{F52}long-term] business ^{F53}. . . ;]

[^{F54}^{F55}]

[^{F56}“net value”, in relation to any assets, means the excess of the value of the assets over the value of money debts (within the meaning of [^{F57}Part 5 of CTA 2009: see section 303 of that Act]) attributable to an internal linked fund which are not owed in respect of liabilities;]

[^{F58}“non-profit company”, in relation to a period of account, means a company carrying on long-term business where, at the end of the period—

- (a) none of the liabilities of that business, or
- (b) none but an insignificant proportion of those liabilities,

are with-profits liabilities;]

[^{F59}“non-profit fund” means a fund that is not a with-profits fund;]

^{F60}

[^{F61}^{F62}

^{F63}

[^{F64}“overseas life assurance business” has the meaning given by section 431D;

^{F65}]

“overseas life insurance company” means an insurance company [^{F66}not resident in] the United Kingdom but carrying on life assurance business through a branch or agency in the United Kingdom; ^{F67}. . .

[^{F68}“pension business” has the meaning given by section 431B;

“periodical return”, in relation to an insurance company, means a return deposited with the [^{F69}Financial Services Authority under section 9.6 of the Prudential Sourcebook (Insurers)] [^{F70}(and does not include the Forms mentioned in Rule 9.3(5))].

[^{F71}“period of account” means the period covered by a periodical return;]

[^{F72}“PHI business” means long-term business other than life assurance business (including the reinsurance of such long-term business);]

^{F73}

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

[^{F74}“the Prudential Sourcebook (Insurers)” means the Interim Prudential Sourcebook for Insurers made by the Financial Services Authority under the Financial Services and Markets Act 2000;]

[^{F75}[^{F76}“reinsurance” includes retrocession;]]

[^{F77}“shareholders' excess assets” has the meaning given by section 432A(8)(b);]

[^{F78F79}.....]

[^{F80}[^{F81}“value”, in relation to an asset of an insurance company, means the value of the asset as determined in accordance with [^{F82}section 1.3 of the General Prudential Sourcebook, as read with section 2.1 of the Insurance Prudential Sourcebook;]]

[^{F83}“with-profits fund” has the meaning given by the Prudential Sourcebook (Insurers);]

“with-profits liabilities” means liabilities in respect of policies or contracts under which the policy holders or annuitants are eligible to participate in surplus;]

[^{F84}(2YA) Where an insurance company becomes an insurance special purpose vehicle otherwise than on the last day of a period of account, it shall be treated as an insurance special purpose vehicle from the beginning of that period.]

[^{F85}(2YB) “BLAGAB profits”, in relation to an accounting period of an insurance company, means the company's BLAGAB income and gains for the period reduced (but not below nil) by the company's BLAGAB deductions for the period.]

(2YC) “BLAGAB income and gains”, in relation to an accounting period of an insurance company, means the aggregate of—

- (a) income chargeable for the period ^{F86} . . . so far as referable (in accordance with section 432A) to the company's basic life assurance and general annuity business, and
- (b) chargeable gains so far as so referable accruing to the company in the period, but (subject to section 210A of the 1992 Act) after deducting—
 - (i) any allowable losses so referable and so accruing, and
 - (ii) so far as they have not been allowed as a deduction from chargeable gains in any previous accounting period, any allowable losses so referable previously accruing to the company.

(2YD) “BLAGAB deductions”, in relation to an accounting period of an insurance company, means the aggregate of—

- (a) amounts falling in respect of any non-trading deficits on the company's loan relationships to be brought into account in the period in accordance with [^{F87}sections 387 to 391 of CTA 2009], and
- (b) the expenses deduction given by Step 8 in section 76(7) for the period.]

[^{F88}(2ZA) Subsections (2ZB) and (2ZC) below apply where an insurance business transfer scheme has effect to transfer long-term business from one person (“the transferor”) to another (“the transferee”).]

(2ZB) If the transfer takes place otherwise than on the last day of a period of account of the transferor, references to—

- (a) opening liabilities of the transferor,
- (b) opening values or net values of assets of the transferor, ^{F89} . . . [^{F90}or]
- (c) the opening amount of the [^{F91}free assets amount] of the transferor, [^{F92F93} . . .
- (d) ^{F93}]

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

for the period of account, so far as relating to the business transferred, are to the part of those liabilities, [^{F94}values or amounts] which bears to the whole the proportion A/C.

(2ZC) If the transfer takes place otherwise than on the first day of a period of account of the transferee, references to—

- (a) closing liabilities of the transferee,
- (b) closing values or net values of assets of the transferee, ^{F95} . . . [^{F96}or]
- (c) the closing amount of the [^{F97}free assets amount] of the transferee, [^{F98F99} . . .
- (d) ^{F99}]

for the period of account, so far as relating to the business transferred, are to the part of those liabilities, [^{F100}values or amounts] which bears to the whole the proportion B/C.

(2ZD) For the purposes of subsection (2ZC) above—

- (a) closing liabilities of the transferee are to be taken not to relate to the business transferred to the extent that they are liabilities which, immediately before the transfer, were reinsured by the transferor with the transferee, but
- (b) closing liabilities of the transferee are to be taken to relate to the business transferred to the extent that they are liabilities which, immediately before the transfer, were reinsured by the transferee with the transferor if the business transferred consists of or includes that reinsurance business.

(2ZE) In subsections (2ZB) and (2ZC) above—

A is the number of days in the period beginning with the period of account and ending with the day of the transfer,

B is the number of days in the period beginning with the day of the transfer and ending with the period of account, and

C is one-half of the number of days in the period of account.]

^{F101}(2ZF) [In this Chapter “capital redemption business” means any business of a company carrying on insurance business in so far as it consists of the effecting on the basis of actuarial calculations, and the carrying out, of contracts under which, in return for one or more fixed payments, a sum or series of sums of a specified amount become payable at a future time or over a period.]

^{F102}(2ZG) [The Treasury may by order amend the definition of “insurance business transfer scheme” given by subsection (2) above where it is expedient to do so in consequence of any amendment of section 105 of the Financial Services and Markets Act 2000.

(2ZH) The power conferred by subsection (2ZG) above includes power to make incidental, supplementary, consequential or transitional provisions and savings (including provision amending any provision of the Corporation Tax Acts relating to insurance companies).]

^{F103}(2A) [^{F104}]

(3) ^{F104}

(4) ^{F104}

(5) ^{F104}

(6) ^{F104}]]]

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Textual Amendments

- F1** S. 431(1) substituted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 10 para. 17\(2\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 10 para. 11\(2\)](#)
- F2** S. 431(2): definition of "annuity business" repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 7 para. 6\(3\)\(a\)](#), [Sch. 27 Pt. 2\(7\)](#), Note (with [Sch. 7 Pt. 2](#))
- F3** S. 431(2): definition of "general annuity business" and "pension business" repealed (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 8 para. 57](#), [Sch. 29 Pt. 8\(5\)](#) Notes 2, 3 of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1995 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 29 Pt. 8\(5\)](#)
- F4** S. 431(2): definitions inserted by [Finance Act 1990 \(c. 29\)](#), [Sch. 6 para. 1\(2\)](#)
- F5** S. 431(2): definition of "basic life assurance business" repealed (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 8 para. 57](#) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1995 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 29 Pt. 8\(5\)](#), Note 2
- F6** S. 431(2): definition of "basic life assurance and general annuity business" repealed (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 8 para. 57](#) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1995 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 29 Pt. 8\(5\)](#), Note 2
- F7** S. 431(2): definition of "basic life assurance and general annuity business" inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 8 para. 57](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 1995 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 8 para. 1](#)
- F8** S. 431(2): definition of "brought into account" inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 33 para. 20\(3\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2003 \(c. 14\)](#), [Sch. 33 para. 20\(2\)](#)
- F9** S. 431(2): definition of "child trust fund business" inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 7 para. 6\(2\)](#) (with [Sch. 7 Pt. 2](#))
- F10** S. 431(2): definition of "contract of insurance" inserted (1.12.2001 in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by [The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes\) Order 2001 \(S.I. 2001/3629\)](#), [art. 26\(2\)](#)
- F11** S. 431(2): definition of "deposit back arrangements" inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 17 para. 9\(3\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2008 \(c. 9\)](#), [Sch. 17 para. 9\(2\)](#)
- F12** S. 431(2): definition of "fair value" inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 10 para. 17\(2\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 10 para. 10\(1\)](#)
- F13** S. 431(2): definition of "foreign currency assets" inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 7 para. 6\(2\)](#) (with [Sch. 7 Pt. 2](#))
- F14** S. 431(2): definition of "foreign business assets" substituted for definition of "foreign currency assets" (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 17 para. 10\(6\)\(7\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2008 \(c. 9\)](#), [Sch. 17 para. 10\(1\)](#)
- F15** S. 431(2): definition of "foreign income dividends" inserted (3.5.1994) by [Finance Act 1994 \(c. 9\)](#), [Sch. 16 para. 4](#)
- F16** S. 431(2): definition of "foreign income dividends" repealed (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 6 para. 5\(2\)](#) of the repealing Act) by [Finance \(No. 2\) Act 1997 \(c. 58\)](#), [Sch. 6 para. 5\(1\)](#), [Sch. 8 Pt. 2\(11\)](#), Note
- F17** S. 431(2): definition of "free assets amount" inserted (6.1.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1 of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Companies \(Corporation Tax Acts\) \(Amendment\) Order 2005 \(S.I. 2005/3465\)](#), [art. 3\(2\)\(a\)](#)
- F18** S. 431(2): words in definition of "free assets amount" inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 17 para. 8\(2\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2008 \(c. 9\)](#), [Sch. 17 para. 8\(1\)](#)
- F19** S. 431(2): words in para. (b) of definition of "free assets amount" substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 126\(2\)\(a\)](#) (with [Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2](#))
- F20** S. 431(2): definition of "General Prudential Sourcebook" inserted (31.12.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Companies \(Corporation Tax Acts\) \(Miscellaneous Amendments\) Order 2006 \(S.I. 2006/3270\)](#), [arts. 1\(1\), 4\(2\)\(a\)](#)
- F21** S. 431(2): definition of "gross roll-up business" inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 7 para. 6\(2\)](#) (with [Sch. 7 Pt. 2](#))

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: *Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)*

- F22** S. 431(2): definition of "the I minus E basis" inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 39(2) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 8 para. 3](#) (with [Sch. 8 Pt. 2](#))
- F23** S. 431(2): words in definition of "the I minus E basis" substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 126\(2\)\(b\)](#) (with [Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2](#))
- F24** S. 431(2): definition of "immediate needs annuities business" inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 7 para. 6\(2\)](#) (with [Sch. 7 Pt. 2](#))
- F25** S. 431(2): definition of "individual savings account business" inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 7 para. 6\(2\)](#) (with [Sch. 7 Pt. 2](#))
- F26** S. 431(2): definition of "industrial assurance business" repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 41 Pt. 5(26) Note of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1996 \(c. 8\)](#), [Sch. 41 Pt. 5\(26\)](#)
- F27** S. 431(2): definition of "insurance company" substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 52(5) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 1995 \(c. 4\)](#), [s. 52\(1\)](#)
- F28** S. 431(2): definitions of "insurance business transfer scheme" and "insurance company" substituted for definition of "insurance company" (1.12.2001 in accordance with arts. 1(2)(a), 26(9) of the amending S.I.) by [The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes\) Order 2001 \(S.I. 2001/3629\)](#), [art. 26\(3\)](#)
- F29** S. 431(2): definition of "insurance business transfer scheme" substituted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 9 para. 17\(1\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 9 para. 1\(1\)](#)
- F30** S. 431(2): words in para. (a) of definition of "insurance business transfer scheme" substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(3) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), [arts. 1\(1\), 4](#)
- F31** S. 431(2): words in definition of "insurance company" inserted (31.12.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Companies \(Corporation Tax Acts\) \(Miscellaneous Amendments\) Order 2006 \(S.I. 2006/3270\)](#), [arts. 1\(1\), 4\(2\)\(b\)](#)
- F32** S. 431(2): definitions of "the Insurance Prudential Sourcebook" and "insurance special purpose vehicle" inserted (31.12.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Companies \(Corporation Tax Acts\) \(Miscellaneous Amendments\) Order 2006 \(S.I. 2006/3270\)](#), [arts. 1\(1\), 4\(2\)\(c\)](#)
- F33** S. 431(2): definition of "the Integrated Prudential Sourcebook" inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 9 para. 2\(6\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance \(No. 2\) Act 2005 \(c. 22\)](#), [Sch. 9 para. 2\(2\)](#)
- F34** S. 431(2): definition of "the Integrated Prudential Sourcebook" omitted (31.12.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the repealing S.I.) by virtue of [The Insurance Companies \(Corporation Tax Acts\) \(Miscellaneous Amendments\) Order 2006 \(S.I. 2006/3270\)](#), [arts. 1\(1\), 4\(2\)\(d\)](#)
- F35** S. 431(2): definition of "internal linked fund" inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 10 para. 17\(2\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 10 para. 9\(1\)](#)
- F36** S. 431(2): definition of "investment reserve" inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 33 para. 28](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2003 \(c. 14\)](#), [Sch. 33 para. 25](#)
- F37** S. 431(2): definition of "investment reserve" omitted (6.1.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1 of the repealing S.I.) by virtue of [The Insurance Companies \(Corporation Tax Acts\) \(Amendment\) Order 2005 \(S.I. 2005/3465\)](#), [art. 3\(2\)\(b\)](#)
- F38** S. 431(2): definitions inserted by [Finance Act 1990 \(c. 29\)](#), [Sch. 6 para. 1\(2\)](#)
- F39** S. 431(2): definition of "investment reserve" repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 109(10) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 2000 \(c. 17\)](#), [s. 109\(9\)\(a\)](#), [Sch. 40 Pt. 2\(16\)](#), Note 1
- F40** S. 431(2): definition of "liabilities" substituted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 9 para. 2\(6\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance \(No. 2\) Act 2005 \(c. 22\)](#), [Sch. 9 para. 2\(3\)](#)
- F41** S. 431(2): words in para. (a) of definition of "liabilities" substituted (31.12.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Companies \(Corporation Tax Acts\) \(Miscellaneous Amendments\) Order 2006 \(S.I. 2006/3270\)](#), [arts. 1\(1\), 4\(2\)\(e\)\(i\)](#)
- F42** S. 431(2): words in para. (b) of definition of "liabilities" substituted (31.12.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Companies \(Corporation Tax Acts\) \(Miscellaneous Amendments\) Order 2006 \(S.I. 2006/3270\)](#), [arts. 1\(1\), 4\(2\)\(e\)\(ii\)](#)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- F43** S. 431(2): words in definition of "liabilities" omitted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 9(3) of the repealing Act) by virtue of [Finance Act 2008 \(c. 9\)](#), [Sch. 17 para. 9\(2\)](#)
- F44** S. 431(2): definition of "life assurance business" substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 7 para. 6\(4\)](#) (with [Sch. 7 Pt. 2](#))
- F45** S. 431(2): definition of "the life assurance provisions of the Corporation Tax Acts" inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 10 para. 17\(2\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 10 para. 11\(3\)](#)
- F46** S. 431(2): definition of "life assurance trade profits provisions" inserted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 126\(2\)\(c\)](#) (with [Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2](#))
- F47** S. 431(2): definition of "life reinsurance business" inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 8 para. 57](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 1995 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 8 para. 1](#)
- F48** S. 431(2): definitions inserted by [Finance Act 1990 \(c. 29\)](#), [Sch. 6 para. 1\(2\)](#)
- F49** S. 431(2): definition of "linked assets" substituted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 8 para. 57](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 1995 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 8 para. 11\(1\)](#)
- F50** S. 431(2): definition of "long-term business" substituted for definition of "long term business" (1.12.2001 in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by [The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes\) Order 2001 \(S.I. 2001/3629\)](#), [art. 26\(5\)](#)
- F51** S. 431(2): words in definition of "long term business fund" substituted (1.12.2001 in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by [The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes\) Order 2001 \(S.I. 2001/3629\)](#), [art. 52\(1\)\(b\)](#)
- F52** S. 431(2): word in definition of "long term business fund" substituted (1.12.2001 in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by [The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes\) Order 2001 \(S.I. 2001/3629\)](#), [art. 52\(2\)\(a\)](#)
- F53** S. 431(2): words in definition of "long term business fund" repealed (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 41 Pt. 5\(26\)](#) Note of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1996 \(c. 8\)](#), [Sch. 41 Pt. 5\(26\)](#)
- F54** S. 431(2): definition of "long-term liabilities" inserted (1.12.2001 in accordance with arts. 1(2)(a), 26(9) of the amending S.I.) by [The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes\) Order 2001 \(S.I. 2001/3629\)](#), [art. 26\(6\)](#)
- F55** S. 431(2): definition of "long-term liabilities" repealed (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 9 para. 2\(6\)](#) of the repealing Act) by [Finance \(No. 2\) Act 2005 \(c. 22\)](#), [Sch. 9 para. 2\(4\)](#), [Sch. 11 Pt. 2\(10\)](#), Note 1
- F56** S. 431(2): definition of "net value" inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 10 para. 17\(2\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 10 para. 9\(1\)](#)
- F57** S. 431(2): words in definition of "net value" substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 126\(2\)\(d\)](#) (with [Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2](#))
- F58** S. 431(2): definition of "non-profit company" inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 10 para. 17\(2\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 10 para. 8\(1\)](#)
- F59** S. 431(2): definition of "non-profit fund" inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 10 para. 17\(2\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 10 para. 8\(1\)](#)
- F60** S. 431(2): definition of "offshore income gain" repealed (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 8 para. 55](#) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1995 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 29 Pt. 8\(5\)](#), Note 1
- F61** S. 431(2): definitions inserted by [Finance Act 1990 \(c. 29\)](#), [Sch. 6 para. 1\(2\)](#)
- F62** S. 431(2): definition of "ordinary long term business" and "ordinary life assurance business" repealed (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 41 Pt. 5\(26\)](#) Note of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1996 \(c. 8\)](#), [Sch. 41 Pt. 5\(26\)](#)
- F63** S. 431(2): definition of "overseas life assurance business" repealed (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 8 para. 55](#) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1995 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 29 Pt. 8\(5\)](#), Note 1
- F64** S. 431(2): definition of "overseas life assurance business" inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 8 para. 55](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 1995 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 8 para. 1](#)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: *Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)*

- F65** S. 431(2): definition of "overseas life assurance fund" repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 7 para. 6\(3\)\(b\)](#), [Sch. 27 Pt. 2\(7\)](#), Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F66** S. 431(2): words in the definition of "overseas life insurance company" substituted (27.7.1993 as mentioned in [s. 103\(3\)\(4\)](#) of the amending Act) by [1993 c. 34, s. 103\(1\)\(3\)\(4\)](#)
- F67** S. 431(2): word following the definition of "overseas life assurance company" repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57 of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1995 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 29 Pt. 8\(5\)](#), Note 2
- F68** S. 431(2): definition of "pension business" inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 8 para. 57](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 1995 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 8 para. 1](#)
- F69** S. 431(2): words in definition of "periodical return" substituted (1.12.2001 in accordance with arts. 1(2)(a), 26(9) of the amending S.I.) by [The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes\) Order 2001 \(S.I. 2001/3629\)](#), [art. 26\(7\)](#)
- F70** S. 431(2): words in definition of "periodical return" inserted (21.7.2008) by [Finance Act 2008 \(c. 9\)](#), [Sch. 17 para. 34](#)
- F71** S. 431(2): definition of "period of account" inserted (10.7.2003) by [Finance Act 2003 \(c. 14\)](#), [Sch. 33 para. 29](#)
- F72** S. 431(2): definition of "PHI business" inserted (with effect in accordance with [s. 38\(2\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 7 para. 6\(2\)](#) (with [Sch. 7 Pt. 2](#))
- F73** S. 431(2): definition of "policy holders' fraction" and "shareholders' fraction" inserted by [Finance Act 1989 \(c. 26\)](#), [Sch.8 para.1](#) and repealed (retrospectively) by [Finance Act 1990 \(c. 29\)](#), [Sch.19 Part IV](#), Note 6
- F74** S. 431(2): definition of "the Prudential Sourcebook (Insurers)" inserted (1.12.2001 in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by [The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes\) Order 2001 \(S.I. 2001/3629\)](#), [art. 26\(8\)](#)
- F75** S. 431(2): definition of "reinsurance business" inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 8 para. 57](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 1995 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 8 para. 1](#)
- F76** S. 431(2): definition of "reinsurance" substituted for definition of "reinsurance business" (with effect in accordance with [s. 38\(2\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 7 para. 6\(5\)](#) (with [Sch. 7 Pt. 2](#))
- F77** S. 431(2): definition of "shareholders' excess assets" inserted (6.1.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1 of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Companies \(Corporation Tax Acts\) \(Amendment\) Order 2005 \(S.I. 2005/3465\)](#), [art. 3\(2\)\(c\)](#)
- F78** S. 431(2): definition of "UK distribution income" inserted (27.7.1993 with effect in relation to accounting periods beginning after 31.12.1992) by [1993 c. 34, s. 99\(2\)\(3\)](#)
- F79** S. 431(2): definition of "UK distribution income" repealed (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 8 para. 57](#) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1995 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 29 Pt. 8\(5\)](#), Note 2
- F80** S. 431(2): definitions inserted by [Finance Act 1990 \(c. 29\)](#), [Sch. 6 para. 1\(2\)](#)
- F81** S. 431(2): definition of "value" substituted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 9 para. 2\(6\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance \(No. 2\) Act 2005 \(c. 22\)](#), [Sch. 9 para. 2\(5\)](#)
- F82** S. 431(2): words in definition of "value" substituted (31.12.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Companies \(Corporation Tax Acts\) \(Miscellaneous Amendments\) Order 2006 \(S.I. 2006/3270\)](#), [arts. 1\(1\), 4\(2\)\(f\)](#)
- F83** S. 431(2): definition of "with-profits fund" inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 10 para. 17\(2\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 10 para. 8\(1\)](#)
- F84** S. 431(2YA) inserted (27.12.2007 with effect in accordance with art. 1(3) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Companies \(Taxation of Reinsurance Business\) \(Corporation Tax Acts\) \(Amendment\) Order 2007 \(S.I. 2007/3430\)](#), [arts. 1\(1\), 2\(1\)](#)
- F85** S. 431(2YB)-(2YD) inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 17 para. 18\(6\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2008 \(c. 9\)](#), [Sch. 17 para. 18\(1\)](#)
- F86** Words in [s. 431\(2YC\)\(a\)](#) repealed (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with [s. 1329\(1\)](#) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 126\(3\)](#), [Sch. 3 Pt. 1](#) (with [Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2](#))

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- F87** Words in s. 431(2YD)(a) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 126(4)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F88** S. 431(2ZA)-(2ZE) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 33 para. 22(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2003 (c. 14), **Sch. 33 para. 22(1)**
- F89** Word at the end of s. 431(2ZB)(b) omitted (6.1.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1 of the repealing S.I.) by virtue of The Insurance Companies (Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Order 2005 (S.I. 2005/3465), **art. 3(3)(a)**
- F90** Word at the end of s. 431(2ZB)(b) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 19(5) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 19(2)**
- F91** Words in s. 431(2ZB)(c) substituted (6.1.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1 of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Order 2005 (S.I. 2005/3465), **art. 3(3)(b)**
- F92** S. 431(2ZB)(d) and preceding word inserted (6.1.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1 of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Order 2005 (S.I. 2005/3465), **art. 3(3)(c)**
- F93** S. 431(2ZB)(d) and preceding word omitted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 19(5) of the repealing Act) by virtue of Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 19(2)**
- F94** Words in s. 431(2ZB) substituted (6.1.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1 of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Order 2005 (S.I. 2005/3465), **art. 3(3)(d)**
- F95** Word at the end of s. 431(2ZC)(b) omitted (6.1.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1 of the repealing S.I.) by virtue of The Insurance Companies (Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Order 2005 (S.I. 2005/3465), **art. 3(4)(a)**
- F96** Word at the end of s. 431(2ZC)(b) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 19(5) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 19(2)**
- F97** Words in s. 431(2ZC)(c) substituted (6.1.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1 of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Order 2005 (S.I. 2005/3465), **art. 3(4)(b)**
- F98** S. 431(2ZC)(d) and preceding word inserted (6.1.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1 of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Order 2005 (S.I. 2005/3465), **art. 3(4)(c)**
- F99** S. 431(2ZC)(d) and preceding word omitted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 19(5) of the repealing Act) by virtue of Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 19(2)**
- F100** Words in s. 431(2ZC) substituted (6.1.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1 of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Order 2005 (S.I. 2005/3465), **art. 3(4)(d)**
- F101** S. 431(2ZF) inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 6(6)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F102** S. 431(2ZG)(2ZH) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 9 para. 17(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 9 para. 1(3)**
- F103** S. 431(2A) inserted by Finance Act 1990 (c. 29), **Sch. 6 para. 1(3)**
- F104** S. 431(2A)-(6) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57 of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 29 Pt. 8(5)**, Note 2

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C1** S. 431 modified (20.3.1997 with effect as mentioned in reg. 1(2) of the modifying S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/473), **regs. 1(1)**, 6 (as amended by: S.I. 2001/3629, **regs. 1**, 156, 165(2)(b); S.I. 2003/23, **regs. 1**, 4; S.I. 2004/822, **regs. 1**, 6; S.I. 2005/2005, **regs. 1**, 5)
- C2** S. 431 modified (12.8.2005 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the modifying S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 2005 (S.I. 2005/2014), **regs. 1(1)**, 6 (as amended by: S.I. 2007/2134, **regs. 1(1)(2)**, 6; S.I. 2008/1937, **regs. 1(2)(3)**, 4)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- C3** S. 431(2) modified (31.7.1992 with effect as mentioned in reg. 1 of the modifying S.I.) by S.I. 1992/1655, **regs. 1, 5** (as amended (31.12.1993) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Regulations 1993 (S.I. 1993/3111), **regs. 1, 5, 6**; and as further amended (19.3.1997) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/471), **regs. 1, 6**)
- C4** S. 431(2) modified (20.3.1997 with effect as mentioned in reg. 7(1) of the modifying S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/473), **regs. 1(1), 7**
- C5** S. 431(2) modified (6.4.1999) by The Individual Savings Account (Insurance Companies) Regulations 1998 (S.I. 1998/1871), **regs. 1, 5, 7**
- C6** S. 431(2) modified (23.3.1999 with effect in accordance with reg. 1 of the modifying S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Capital Redemption Business) (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 1999 (S.I. 1999/498), **regs. 3, 5**
- C7** S. 431(2) modified (6.4.2005) by The Child Trust Funds (Insurance Companies) Regulations 2004 (S.I. 2004/2680), **regs. 1, 4, 5**; S.I. 2004/3369, **art. 2(1)**
- C8** S. 431(2) modified (28.10.2008 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the modifying S.I.) by The Group Relief for Overseas Losses (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts for Non-resident Insurance Companies) Regulations 2008 (S.I. 2008/2646), **regs. 1(1), 3**

Marginal Citations

- M1** Source—1970 s.323(1); 1973 s.40(7); 1982 s.58(7)
- M2** Source—1970 s.323(2); 1970(F) Sch.5 Pt.III 11(4)
- M3** 2000 c. 8

[^{F105} ~~431Z~~ Election that assets not be foreign business assets

- (1) An insurance company may, in its company tax return for the first accounting period of the company beginning on or after 1 January 2008 in which any of the assets of the company's long-term insurance fund would (apart from this section) be foreign business assets, elect that none of the assets of the company's long-term insurance fund are to be regarded for the purposes of this Act as being foreign business assets.
- (2) The election has effect for that accounting period and all subsequent accounting periods of the company.
- (3) An election under subsection (1) is irrevocable.]

Textual Amendments

- F105** S. 431ZA inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 10(6)(7) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 10(2)**

[^{F106}, ^{F107} ~~431A~~ Amendment of Chapter etc

- (1) The Treasury may by order amend any [^{F108} of the life assurance provisions of the Corporation Tax Acts] where it is expedient to do so in consequence of the exercise of any power under the Financial Services and Markets Act 2000, in so far as that Act relates to insurance companies.
- (2) Where any exercise of a power under that Act has effect for a period ending on or before, or beginning before and ending after, the day on which an order containing an amendment in consequence of that exercise is made under subsection (1) above, the

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

power conferred by that subsection includes power to provide for the amendment to have effect in relation to that period.

[^{F109}(2A) The Treasury may by order make provision as to the application of the Corporation Tax Acts in relation to insurance special purpose vehicles.

(2B) An order under subsection (2A) above may in particular contain provision—

- (a) making amendments of any provision of the Corporation Tax Acts, or
- (b) making provision for the life assurance provisions of the Corporation Tax Acts to have effect in relation to any specified description of insurance special purpose vehicles subject to specified modifications or exceptions.

(2C) An order under subsection (2A) above—

- (a) may make provision having effect in relation to accounting periods current when it is made, and
- (b) if it is made in consequence of, or otherwise in connection with, provision made by any enactment or instrument, may make provision having effect in relation to the same times as that enactment or instrument.]

(3) The Treasury may by order amend any of the following provisions—

- (a) sections 432ZA, 432A, 432B to 432G and 755A ^{F110} . . . ;
- (b) sections 83A, 85, 88 and 89 of the Finance Act 1989;
- (c) section 210A of the Taxation of Chargeable Gains Act 1992.

(4) An order under subsection (3) above may only be made so as to have effect in relation to periods of account—

- (a) beginning on or after 1st January 2005, and
- (b) ending before 1st October 2006.

(5) ^{F111}

(6) Any power conferred by this section to make an order includes power to make—

- (a) different provision for different cases or different purposes, and
- (b) incidental, supplemental, consequential or transitional provision and savings.

(7) ^{F112}]

Textual Amendments

F106 S. 431A inserted (1.1.1990) by Finance Act 1990 (c. 29), Sch. 6 paras. 2, **11(2)** (with Sch. 6 para. 12)

F107 S. 431A substituted (20.7.2005) by Finance (No. 2) Act 2005 (c. 22), **Sch. 9 para. 3**

F108 Words in s. 431A(1) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 10 para. 17(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 10 para. 12(2)**

F109 S. 431(2A)-(2C) inserted (21.7.2008) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 20**

F110 Words in s. 431A(3)(a) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 7, **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7)**, Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

F111 S. 431A(5) repealed (19.7.2006) by Finance Act 2006 (c. 25), Sch. 11 para. 1(2)(a), **Sch. 26 Pt. 3(14)**

F112 S. 431A(7) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 10 para. 17(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 10 para. 12(3), **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(10)**, Note

[^{F113} **431A** Relevant benefits for purposes of section 431(4)(d) and (e).

^{F114}]

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Textual Amendments

- F113** S. 431AA inserted (with application in accordance with s. 143(5) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1994 (c. 9), s. 143(4)
- F114** S. 431AA repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57 of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), Sch. 29 Pt. 8(5), Note 2

[^{F115}Classes of life assurance business]

Textual Amendments

- F115** Ss. 431B-431F and cross-heading inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 paras. 55, 57 of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), Sch. 8 para. 2

[^{F116}431B Meaning of “pension business”.

- (1) In this Chapter “pension business” means so much of a company’s life assurance business as is referable to contracts entered into for the purposes of a registered pension scheme or is the reinsurance of such business.
- (2) Where a pension scheme ceases to be a registered pension scheme by virtue of the withdrawal of registration of the pension scheme under section 157 of the Finance Act 2004, any of the company’s life assurance business that was pension business when the pension scheme was a registered pension scheme is to be treated as ceasing to be pension business at the beginning of the period of account of the company in which the pension scheme so ceases to be a registered pension scheme.
- (3) Where—
 - (a) immediately before 6th April 2006 an annuity contract falls within any of the descriptions of contracts specified in subsection (2) of this section as it had effect immediately before that date, but
 - (b) on or after that date the contract does not fall to be regarded for the purposes of this section as having been entered into for the purposes of a registered pension scheme,

the contract is to be treated for the purposes of this section as having been entered into for such purposes.]

Textual Amendments

- F116** S. 431B substituted (6.4.2006) by Finance Act 2004 (c. 12), s. 284(1), Sch. 35 para. 20 (as amended by Finance Act 2005 (c. 5), Sch. 9 para. 18(2)-(4)(7)) (with Sch. 36)

[^{F117}431B Meaning of “child trust fund business”

- (1) In this Chapter “child trust fund business” means so much of a company's life assurance business as is referable to child trust fund policies (but not including the reinsurance of such business).

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (2) In this section “child trust fund policy” means a policy of life insurance which is an investment under a child trust fund (within the meaning of the Child Trust Funds Act 2004).]

Textual Amendments

F117 Ss. 431BA, 431BB inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 8 (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

[^{F117}431B] Meaning of “individual savings account business”

- (1) In this Chapter “individual savings account business” means so much of a company's life assurance business as is referable to individual savings account policies (but not including the reinsurance of such business).
- (2) In this section “individual savings account policy” means a policy of life insurance which is an investment of a kind specified in regulations made by virtue of section 695(1) of ITTOIA 2005.]

Textual Amendments

F117 Ss. 431BA, 431BB inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 8 (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

431C Meaning of “life reinsurance business”.

- (1) In this Chapter “life reinsurance business” means reinsurance of life assurance business other than pension business or business of any description excluded from this section by regulations made by the Board.
- (2) Regulations under subsection (1) above may describe the excluded business by reference to any circumstances appearing to the Board to be relevant.

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C9** S. 431C modified (with effect in accordance with reg. 1 of the affecting S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Taxation of Reinsurance Business) Regulations 1995 (S.I. 1995/1730), reg. 11 (as amended by: S.I. 1996/1621, regs. 1, 5; S.I. 2003/2573, regs. 1(1)(2), 10; S.I. 2007/2087, regs. 1(1)(2), 6)
- C10** S. 431C(1) modified (6.4.1999) by The Individual Savings Account (Insurance Companies) Regulations 1998 (S.I. 1998/1871), regs. 1, 5, 8
- C11** S. 431C(1) modified (6.4.2005) by The Child Trust Funds (Insurance Companies) Regulations 2004 (S.I. 2004/2680), regs. 1, 4, 6; S.I. 2004/3369, art. 2(1)

431D Meaning of “overseas life assurance business”.

- [^{F118}(1) In this Chapter “overseas life assurance business” means so much of a company's relevant life assurance business as is with a policy holder or annuitant not residing in the United Kingdom (but not including the reinsurance of such business).

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (1A) In subsection (1) above “relevant life assurance business” means life assurance business other than—
- (a) pension business
 - (b) individual savings account business,
 - (c) child trust fund business, and
 - (d) business of any description prescribed by regulations made by the Commissioners for Her Majesty's Revenue and Customs.]
- [^{F119}(2) Regulations under subsection [^{F120}(1A)] above may describe the excluded business by reference to any circumstances appearing to the [^{F121}Commissioners] to be relevant.
- (3) The [^{F122}Commissioners for Her Majesty's Revenue and Customs] may by regulations—
- (a) make provision as to the circumstances in which a trustee who is a policy holder or annuitant residing in the United Kingdom is to be treated for the purposes of this section as not so residing; and
 - (b) provide that nothing in Chapter II of Part XIII [^{F123}or Chapter 9 of Part 4 of ITTOIA 2005] shall apply to a policy or contract which constitutes overseas life assurance business by virtue of any such provision as is mentioned in paragraph (a) above.
- (4) Regulations under subsection [^{F120}(1A)] or (3) above may contain such supplementary, incidental, consequential or transitional provision as appears to the [^{F121}Commissioners] to be appropriate [^{F124}(including provision amending any enactment or any instrument made under an enactment)].]

Textual Amendments

- F118** S. 431D(1)(1A) substituted for s. 431D(1) (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 9(2)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F119** S. 431D(2)-(4) substituted for s. 431D(2)-(8) (28.7.2000) by Finance Act 2000 (c. 17), **s. 108(2)** (with s. 108(3))
- F120** Words in s. 431D(2)(4) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 9(3)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F121** Words in s. 431D(2)(4) substituted (21.7.2008) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 26(2)**
- F122** Words in s. 431D(3) substituted (21.7.2008) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 26(3)**
- F123** Words in s. 431D(3)(b) inserted (6.4.2005 with effect in accordance with s. 883(1) of the amending Act) by Income Tax (Trading and Other Income) Act 2005 (c. 5), **Sch. 1 para. 176** (with Sch. 2)
- F124** Words in s. 431D(4) inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 9(4)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

431E Overseas life assurance business: regulations.

- (1) The Board may by regulations make provision for giving effect to section 431D.
- (2) Such regulations may, in particular—
 - (a) provide that, in such circumstances as may be prescribed, any prescribed issue as to whether business is or is not overseas life assurance business (or overseas life assurance business of a particular kind) shall be determined by reference to such matters (including the giving of certificates or undertakings, the giving or possession of information or the making of declarations) as may be prescribed,

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (b) require companies to obtain certificates, undertakings, information or declarations from policy holders or annuitants, or from trustees or other companies, for the purposes of the regulations,
 - (c) make provision for dealing with cases where any issue such as is mentioned in paragraph (a) above is (for any reason) wrongly determined, including provision allowing for the imposition of charges to tax (with or without limits on time) on the insurance company concerned or on the policy holders or annuitants concerned,
 - (d) require companies to supply information and make available books, documents and other records for inspection on behalf of the Board, and
 - (e) make provision (including provision imposing penalties) for contravention of, or non-compliance with, the regulations.
- (3) The regulations may—
- (a) make different provision for different cases, and
 - (b) contain such supplementary, incidental, consequential or transitional provision as appears to the Board to be appropriate.

[^{F125}431E] Meaning of “gross roll-up business”

In this Chapter “gross roll-up business” means business of any of the following kinds—

- (a) pension business;
- (b) child trust fund business;
- (c) individual savings account business;
- (d) life reinsurance business; and
- (e) overseas life assurance business.]

Textual Amendments

F125 S. 431EA inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007](#) (c. 11), [Sch. 7 para. 10](#) (with [Sch. 7 Pt. 2](#))

431F Meaning of “basic life assurance and general annuity business”.

In this Chapter “basic life assurance and general annuity business” means life assurance business [^{F126}other than gross roll-up business].

Textual Amendments

F126 Words in s. 431F substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007](#) (c. 11), [Sch. 7 para. 11](#) (with [Sch. 7 Pt. 2](#))

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

C12 S. 431F modified (6.4.1999) by [The Individual Savings Account \(Insurance Companies\) Regulations 1998](#) (S.I. 1998/1871), [regs. 1, 5, 9](#)

C13 S. 431F modified (6.4.2005) by [The Child Trust Funds \(Insurance Companies\) Regulations 2004](#) (S.I. 2004/2680), [regs. 1, 4, 7](#); S.I. 2004/3369, [art. 2\(1\)](#)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: *Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)*

[^{F127}~~F128~~Basis of taxation etc]]

Textual Amendments

- F127** Cross-heading before s. 432 inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 8 para. 51(2)** (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))
- F128** Ss. 431G, 431H and preceding cross-heading substituted for s. 432 and preceding cross-heading (with effect in accordance with s. 39(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 8 para. 4** (with Sch. 8 Pt. 2)

[^{F129}431C] Company carrying on life assurance business

- (1) This section applies in relation to an insurance company which carries on life assurance business (whether or not it also carries on insurance business of any other kind).
- (2) Subject as follows, the profits of the life assurance business for any accounting period shall be charged to tax under the I minus E basis.
- (3) Where in the case of an insurance company for an accounting period either—
 - (a) all of its life assurance business is reinsurance business and none of that business is of a type excluded from this subsection by regulations made by the Board, or
 - (b) all, or substantially all, of its life assurance business is gross roll-up business, the profits of that business for the accounting period shall be charged to tax [^{F130}under section 35 of CTA 2009 (charge on trade profits)] and not otherwise.
- (4) Where—
 - (a) the profits of the life assurance business of an insurance company for any accounting period are charged to tax under the I minus E basis, and
 - (b) had those profits been charged to tax [^{F131}under section 35 of CTA 2009], a loss would have arisen to the company from that business for the period, the loss (after being reduced in accordance with section 434A(2)(a)) may be [^{F132}relieved under section 37 of CTA 2010 or under Chapter 4 of Part 5 of that Act].
- (5) The application, in relation to the life assurance business of an insurance company, of any [^{F133}of the life assurance trade profits provisions] is not to be taken—
 - (a) to prevent the application of the I minus E basis in relation to that business of the company for any accounting period, or
 - (b) to affect the operation of the I minus E basis in relation to the that business of the company for any accounting period except as specifically provided by the Corporation Tax Acts.]

Textual Amendments

- F129** Ss. 431G, 431H and preceding cross-heading substituted for s. 432 and preceding cross-heading (with effect in accordance with s. 39(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 8 para. 4** (with Sch. 8 Pt. 2)
- F130** Words in s. 431G(3) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 127(2)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- F131** Words in s. 431G(4)(b) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 127(3)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F132** Words in s. 431G(4) substituted (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 42** (with Sch. 2)
- F133** Words in s. 431G(5) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 127(4)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C14** S. 431G modified by The Insurance Companies (Taxation of Reinsurance Business) Regulations 1995 (S.I. 1995/1730), **reg. 12** (as amended (13.8.2007 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Taxation of Reinsurance Business) (Amendment) Regulations 2007 (S.I. 2007/2087), **regs. 1(1), 8**)

[^{F134}**431H**Company carrying on life assurance business and other insurance business

- (1) This section applies in relation to an insurance company which carries on life assurance business and insurance business of any other kind.
- (2) For the purposes of the Corporation Tax Acts—
 - (a) the life assurance business, and
 - (b) the other insurance business,are to be treated as separate businesses.
- (3) The profits of the other insurance business shall be charged to tax under [^{F135}section 35 of CTA 2009 (charge on trade profits)] as the profits of a separate trade.
- (4) But subsection (3) above does not apply where that business is mutual business.
- (5) As to the profits of the life assurance business, see section 431G.]

Textual Amendments

- F134** Ss. 431G, 431H and preceding cross-heading substituted for s. 432 and preceding cross-heading (with effect in accordance with s. 39(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 8 para. 4** (with Sch. 8 Pt. 2)
- F135** Words in s. 431H(3) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 128** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C15** S. 431H modified by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 2005 (S.I. 2005/2014), **reg. 7A** (as inserted (14.8.2007 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Regulations 2007 (S.I. 2007/2134), **regs. 1(1), 7**; and as amended by S.I. 2008/1937, **regs. 1(1)(2), 5**)

[^{F140}**432YA**^{F139}**PHI business]** other than life assurance business — adjustment consequent on change in Insurance Prudential Sourcebook

- (1) This section applies in the case of—
 - (a) a company which is a non-profit company, or
 - (b) the non-profit fund of a company which is not a non-profit company,

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: *Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)*

if an amount ^{F141} (“the relevant amount”) is shown in paragraph 4(12) of Appendix 9.4 to the periodical return for the company for ^{F142}a] period of account which ends on or after 31st December 2006 ^{F143} but before 1st January 2009 (a “relevant period of account”).

^{F144}(2) In computing profits of ^{F145}PHI business] in accordance with the provisions applicable ^{F146}for the purposes of section 35 of CTA 2009 (charge on trade profits)—

- (a) X shall be added to the closing long term business provision of the company for the relevant period of account; and
- (b) XA shall be brought into account as a trading receipt of the company for each subsequent period of account until the total sum of the amounts so brought into account is equal to X (and if that total sum would otherwise exceed X, the excess shall be ignored).

(2A) ^{F147}

(2B) X is—

- (a) where the relevant period of account ends before 1st April 2007, the whole of the relevant amount;
- (b) where the relevant period of account ends on or after 1st April 2007 but before 1st January 2008, two-thirds of the relevant amount;
- (c) where the relevant period of account ends on or after 1st January 2008, one-third of the relevant amount.

(2C) XA is the amount found by applying the following formula—

$$\frac{Y}{12} \times Z$$

Here—

Y is the number of months of the period of account in question (part of a month being counted as a month); and

Z is—

- (a) where X is the whole of the relevant amount, one-third of X;
- (b) where X is two thirds of the relevant amount, one-half of X;
- (c) where X is one third of the relevant amount, the whole of X.]

(3) ^{F148}

(4) ^{F148}

(5) In this section—

“long term business provision” has the same meaning as in ^{F149}Schedule 3 to the Large and Medium-sized Companies and Groups (Accounts and Reports) Regulations 2008];

^{F150}

^{F150}

^{F151}^{F152} [This section is subject to sections 82E and 82F of the Finance Act 1989 (treatment of transferors and transferees under insurance business transfer schemes) and those sections shall apply in relation to this section as if—

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (a) any reference in them to a provision of section 82D of that Act (treatment of profits: life assurance – adjustment consequent on change in Insurance Prudential Sourcebook) were a reference to the corresponding provision of this section,
- [^{F153}(b) the reference in section 82E(4) to life assurance business were a reference to PHI business, and
- (c) the reference in section 82E(7) to the life assurance trade profits provisions were a reference to the provisions applicable for the purposes of section 35 of CTA 2009.]

Textual Amendments

- F139** Words in s. 432YA heading substituted (27.12.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Companies \(Corporation Tax Acts\) \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/3096\)](#), **arts. 1(1), 2(4)**
- F140** S. 432YA inserted (8.1.2007 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Companies \(Corporation Tax Acts\) \(Amendment No. 2\) Order 2006 \(S.I. 2006/3387\)](#), **arts. 1(1), 2**
- F141** Words in s. 432YA(1) substituted (17.4.2007 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Companies \(Corporation Tax Acts\) \(Amendment\) Order 2007 \(S.I. 2007/1031\)](#), **arts. 1(1), 3(2)(a)**
- F142** Word in s. 432YA(1) substituted (17.4.2007 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Companies \(Corporation Tax Acts\) \(Amendment\) Order 2007 \(S.I. 2007/1031\)](#), **arts. 1(1), 3(2)(b)**
- F143** Words in s. 432YA(1) inserted (17.4.2007 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Companies \(Corporation Tax Acts\) \(Amendment\) Order 2007 \(S.I. 2007/1031\)](#), **arts. 1(1), 3(2)(c)**
- F144** S. 432YA(2)-(2C) substituted for s. 432YA(2) (17.4.2007 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Companies \(Corporation Tax Acts\) \(Amendment\) Order 2007 \(S.I. 2007/1031\)](#), **arts. 1(1), 3(3)**
- F145** Words in s. 432YA(2) substituted (27.12.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Companies \(Corporation Tax Acts\) \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/3096\)](#), **arts. 1(1), 2(2)**
- F146** Words in s. 432YA(2) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 1 para. 129(2)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F147** S. 432YA(2A) omitted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the repealing S.I.) by virtue of [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), **arts. 1(1), 5**
- F148** S. 432YA(3)(4) omitted (17.4.2007 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the repealing S.I.) by virtue of [The Insurance Companies \(Corporation Tax Acts\) \(Amendment\) Order 2007 \(S.I. 2007/1031\)](#), **arts. 1(1), 3(4)**
- F149** S. 432YA(5): words in definition of "long term business provision" substituted (6.4.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Companies Act 2006 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes and National Insurance\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/954\)](#), **arts. 1(1), 8** (with art. 4)
- F150** S. 432YA(5): definitions of "non-profit company" and "non-profit fund" repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 10 para. 17(2) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), **Sch. 10 para. 8(2)(a)**, **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(10)**, Note
- F151** S. 432YA(6) added (17.4.2007 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Companies \(Corporation Tax Acts\) \(Amendment\) Order 2007 \(S.I. 2007/1031\)](#), **arts. 1(1), 3(5)**

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- F152** S. 432YA(6) substituted (27.12.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) (No. 2) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/3096), arts. 1(1), 2(3)
- F153** S. 432YA(6)(b)(c) substituted for s. 432YA(6)(b) and preceding word (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 129(3) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

[^{F154}432Z] Linked assets.

- (1) In this Chapter “linked assets” means assets of an insurance company which are identified in its records as assets by reference to the value of which benefits provided for under a policy or contract are to be determined [^{F155} and in a case where only part of an asset is so identified, references to a linked asset are references to that part.]
- (2) Linked assets shall be taken—
 - (a) to be linked to [^{F156}long-term] business of a particular category if the policies or contracts providing for the benefits concerned are policies or contracts the effecting of which constitutes the carrying on of business of that category; and
 - (b) to be linked solely to [^{F156}long-term] business of a particular category if all (or all but an insignificant proportion) of the policies or contracts providing for the benefits concerned are policies or contracts the effecting of which constitutes the carrying on of business of that category.
- (3) Where an asset is linked to more than one category of [^{F156}long-term] business, a part of the asset shall be taken to be linked to each category; and references in this Chapter to assets linked (but not solely linked) to any category of business shall be construed accordingly.
- (4) Where subsection (3) above applies, the part of the asset linked to any category of business shall be a proportion determined as follows—
 - (a) where in the records of the company values are shown for the asset in funds referable to particular categories of business, the proportion shall be determined by reference to those values;
 - (b) in any other case the proportion shall be equal to [^{F157}the proportion A/B where—

A is the total of the linked liabilities of the company which are liabilities of the internal linked fund in which the asset is held and are referable to that category of business;

B is the total of the linked liabilities of the company which are liabilities of that fund.]
- (5) For the purposes of sections 432A to [^{F158}432E]—
 - (a) income arising in any period from assets linked but not solely linked to a category of business,
 - (b) gains arising in any period from the disposal of such assets, and
 - (c) increases and decreases in the value of such assets,

shall be treated as arising to that category of business in the proportion which is the mean of the proportions determined under subsection (4) above at the beginning and end of the period.

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

[^{F159}(6) In this section—

^{F160}

“linked liabilities” means liabilities in respect of benefits to be determined by reference to the value of linked assets.]

(7) In the case of a policy or contract the effecting of which constitutes a class of life assurance business the fact that it also constitutes [^{F161}PHI] business shall be disregarded for the purposes of this section unless the benefits to be provided which constitute [^{F161}PHI] business are to be determined by reference to the value of assets.]

Textual Amendments

F154 S. 432ZA inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 8 para. 11(2)** (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))

F155 Words in s. 432ZA(1) inserted (6.1.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1 of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Order 2005 (S.I. 2005/3465), **art. 4(2)**

F156 Words in s. 432ZA(2)(a)(b)(3)(7) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001 (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 52(2)(b)**

F157 Words in s. 432ZA(4)(b) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 109(10) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2000 (c. 17), **s. 109(1)**

F158 Words in s. 432ZA(5) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 10 para. 17(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 10 para. 15(1)**

F159 S. 432ZA(6) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 109(10) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2000 (c. 17), **s. 109(2)**

F160 S. 432ZA(6): definition of “internal linked fund” repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 10 para. 17(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 10 para. 9(2)(a), Sch. 27 Pt. 2(10)**, Note

F161 Words in s. 432ZA(7) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 12** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

[^{F162}432A] **Apportionment of income and gains.**

[^{F163}(1) [^{F164}Subject to section 432B, this] section has effect [^{F165}for determining for the purposes of any provision of the Corporation Tax Acts in relation to any period for which an insurance company carries on business] what parts of—

- (a) income [^{F166}or losses] arising from the assets of the company’s [^{F167}long-term insurance fund], or
- (b) gains or losses accruing on the disposal of such assets [^{F168}in accordance with the provisions of the 1992 Act],

are referable to any category of business.

[^{F169}(1ZA) In subsection (1)(a) above “income” means—

- (a) income chargeable under [^{F170}Chapter 3 of Part 4 of CTA 2009 (profits of a property business) in respect of any separate UK property] businesses treated as carried on by the company under section 432AA,

[^{F171}(b) income chargeable under Chapter 3 of Part 4 of CTA 2009 in respect of distributions treated by [^{F172}section 548(5) of CTA 2010] as profits of a UK property business carried on by the company,]

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (c) income chargeable under [F173Chapter 3 of Part 4 of CTA 2009] in respect of any overseas property business treated as carried on by the company under section 432AA,
 - [F174](d) income chargeable under Chapter 2 of Part 10 of CTA 2009 (dividends of non-UK resident companies) or Chapter 6 of that Part (sale of foreign dividend coupons),
 - (da) income chargeable under Chapter 7 of Part 10 of CTA 2009 (annual payments not otherwise charged) or Chapter 8 of that Part (income not otherwise charged) which arises from a source outside the United Kingdom,]
 - (e) distributions received by the company from companies resident in the United Kingdom,
 - (f) credits in respect of any creditor relationships (within the meaning of [F175Part 5 of CTA 2009]) of the company,
 - (g) credits in respect of any derivative contracts (within the meaning of [F176Part 7 of CTA 2009]) of the company,
 - (h) any income of the company chargeable under [F177Chapter 5 of Part 10 of CTA 2009 (distributions from unauthorised unit trusts) or Chapter 7 of that Part (annual payments not otherwise charged)],
 - (i) any credits brought into account by the company under [F178Chapter 2 of Part 8 of CTA 2009] (intangible fixed assets), and
 - (j) any income of the company chargeable under [F179any provision to which [F180section 1173 of CTA 2010] (miscellaneous charges) applies], other than profits of the company chargeable under section 436A (gross roll-up business).
- (1ZB) In subsection (1)(a) above “losses” means—
- (a) losses in respect of any separate [F181UK property businesses] treated as carried on by the company under section 432AA,
 - (b) losses in respect of any overseas property businesses treated as carried on by the company under that section,
 - (c) debits in respect of any creditor relationships (within the meaning of [F182Part 5 of CTA 2009]) of the company,
 - (d) debits in respect of any derivative contracts (within the meaning of [F183Part 7 of CTA 2009]) of the company,
 - (e) any debits brought into account by the company under [F184Chapter 3 of Part 8 of CTA 2009] (intangible fixed assets), and
 - (f) any losses of the company computed in the same way as profits chargeable under [F185any provision to which [F186section 1173 of CTA 2010] applies], other than any losses of gross roll-up business.
- (1ZC) For determining as mentioned in subsection (1) above what parts of income or gains arising from the assets of the company's long-term insurance fund are referable to PHI business (to the extent that it would not be the case by virtue of subsections (1ZA) and (1ZB))—
- (a) “income” also includes profits shown in the technical account, and
 - (b) “losses” also includes losses so shown.]
- [F187(1A) If the company carries on only one category of business in the period—
- [F188(a) all of the income and losses referred to in paragraph (a) of subsection (1) above, and
 - (b) all of the gains and losses referred to in paragraph (b) of that subsection,

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

are] referable to that category of business; but if the company carries on more than one category of business in the period, the following provisions shall apply.]

(2) The categories of business referred to in [F189 subsections (1) and (1A)] above are—

- [F190(a) basic life assurance and general annuity business,
- (b) gross roll-up business, and
- (c) PHI business.]

(3) Income [F191 or losses] arising from, and gains or losses accruing on the disposal of, assets linked to any category of business [F192 is] referable to that category of business.]

[Amounts falling within—

- F193(3A) (a) section 442A,
(b) section 85(2C) of the Finance Act 1989, or
(c) section 85A of that Act,

are directly referable to basic life assurance and general annuity business.]

(4) F194

[Income [F196 or losses] arising from, and gains or losses accruing on the disposal of, F195(4A) foreign [F197 business] assets is referable to gross roll-up business.]

(5) There [F198 is] referable to any category of business F199 . . . the relevant fraction of any [F200 income and losses referred to in paragraph (a) of subsection (1) above, and any gains and losses referred to in paragraph (b) of that subsection,] not directly referable to [F201 any category] of business.

[F202(6) For the purposes of subsection (5) above “the relevant fraction”, in relation to basic life assurance and general annuity business, is—

$$\frac{A}{A + B + C}$$

where—

A is the aggregate of—

- (a) the mean of the opening and closing liabilities of the basic life assurance and general annuity business (but taking that mean to be nil if it would otherwise be below nil), reduced (but not below nil) by the mean of the opening and closing net values of any assets directly referable to that category of business,
- (b) F203
- (c) the mean of the appropriate parts (that is, the parts relating to that category) of the opening and closing amounts of the free assets amounts;

B is the aggregate of—

- (a) the mean of the opening and closing liabilities of the gross roll-up business (but taking that mean to be nil if it would otherwise be below nil), reduced (but not below nil) by the mean of the opening and closing net values of any assets directly referable to that category of business, and
- (b) the mean of the appropriate parts (that is, the parts relating to that category) of the opening and closing amounts of the free assets amounts; and

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

C is the aggregate of—

- (a) the mean of the opening and closing liabilities of the PHI business (but taking that mean to be nil if it would otherwise be below nil), reduced (but not below nil) by the mean of the opening and closing net values of any assets directly referable to that category of business, and
- (b) the mean of the appropriate parts (that is, the parts relating to that category) of the opening and closing amounts of the free assets amounts.

(6A) For the purposes of subsection (5) above “the relevant fraction”, in relation to gross roll-up business, is—

$$\frac{B}{A + B + C}$$

where A, B and C have the same meaning as in subsection (6) above.

(6B) For the purposes of subsection (5) above “the relevant fraction”, in relation to PHI business, is—

$$\frac{C}{A + B + C}$$

where A, B and C have the same meaning as in subsection (6) above.

(6C) But if the denominator found in accordance with subsection (6), (6A) or (6B) above is nil, the relevant fraction for the purposes of subsection (5) above in relation to the category of business in question is such fraction as is just and reasonable.]

[^{F204}(7) For the purposes of subsections [^{F205}(5), (6) [^{F206}, (6A) and (6B)]] above—

- (a) income and losses referred to in paragraph (a) of subsection (1) above, and gains and losses referred to in paragraph (b) of that subsection,] are directly referable to a category of business if referable to that category by virtue of subsection (3) or [^{F207}(4A)] above, ^{F208} . . . [^{F209}and]
- (b) assets are directly referable to a category of business if income [^{F210}and losses arising from the assets, and gains and losses accruing on the disposal of the assets, are] so referable by virtue of subsection (3) [^{F211}or (4A)] above, [^{F212F213} . . .
- (c) ^{F213}]]

[^{F214}(8) In [^{F215}subsection (6)] above—

- (a) “appropriate part”, in relation to the free assets amount, means—
 - (i) where none (or none but an insignificant proportion) of the liabilities of the long-term business are with-profits liabilities, the part of that amount which bears to the whole the proportion A/B where—

A is the amount of the liabilities of the category of business in question [^{F216}(but taking that amount to be nil if it would otherwise be below nil)];

B is the whole amount of the liabilities of the long-term business; and

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

(ii) in any other case the part of the free assets amount which bears to the whole the proportion C/D where—

C is the amount of the with-profits liabilities of the category of business in question;

D is the whole amount of the with-profits liabilities of the long-term business; ^{F217} . . .

(b) ^{F217}

[^{F218}This is subject to subsection (8ZA) below.]

[^{F219}(8ZA) If for the purposes of subsection (8)(a) above either B or D is nil then, in [^{F220}paragraph (c) of the definition of A and paragraph (b) of the definitions of B and C in subsection (6)] above, “appropriate part”, in relation to the free assets amount, means the part of that amount which bears to the whole such proportion as is just and reasonable.]

(8A) ^{F221}

(8B) ^{F221}]

(9) ^{F222}

[^{F223}(9A) ^{F224}

(9B) ^{F225}]

^{F226}(10)

Textual Amendments

- F162** Ss. 432A-432E inserted by Finance Act 1990 (c. 29), **Sch. 6 para. 4**
- F163** S. 432A(1)-(3) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 8 para. 13(2)**
- F164** Words in s. 432A(1) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 17(12) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 17(2)(a)**
- F165** Words in s. 432A(1) substituted (22.7.2004) by Finance Act 2004 (c. 12), **Sch. 7 para. 8(2)**
- F166** Words in s. 432A(1)(a) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 17(12) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 17(2)(b)**
- F167** Words in s. 432A(1)(a)(9B) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001 (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 52(1)(c)**
- F168** Words in s. 432A(1)(b) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 17(12) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 17(2)(c)**
- F169** S. 432A(1ZA)-(1ZC) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 17(12) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 17(3)**
- F170** Words in s. 432A(1ZA)(a) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 130(2)(a)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F171** S. 432A(1ZA)(b) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 130(2)(b)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F172** Words in s. 432A(1ZA)(b) substituted (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 43(2)(a)** (with Sch. 2)
- F173** Words in s. 432A(1ZA)(c) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 130(2)(c)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: *Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)*

- F174** S. 432A(1ZA)(d)(da) substituted for s. 432A(1ZA)(d) (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 130(2)(d)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F175** Words in s. 432A(1ZA)(f) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 130(2)(e)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F176** Words in s. 432A(1ZA)(g) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 130(2)(f)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F177** Words in s. 432A(1ZA)(h) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 130(2)(g)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F178** Words in s. 432A(1ZA)(i) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 130(2)(h)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F179** Words in s. 432A(1ZA)(j) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 130(2)(i)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F180** Words in s. 432A(1ZA)(j) substituted (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 43(2)(b)** (with Sch. 2)
- F181** Words in s. 432A(1ZB)(a) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 130(3)(a)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F182** Words in s. 432A(1ZB)(c) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 130(3)(b)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F183** Words in s. 432A(1ZB)(d) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 130(3)(c)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F184** Words in s. 432A(1ZB)(e) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 130(3)(d)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F185** Words in s. 432A(1ZB)(f) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 130(3)(e)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F186** Words in s. 432A(1ZB)(f) substituted (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 43(3)** (with Sch. 2)
- F187** S. 432A(1A) inserted (22.7.2004) by Finance Act 2004 (c. 12), **Sch. 7 para. 8(3)**
- F188** Words in s. 432A(1A) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 17(12) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 17(4)**
- F189** Words in s. 432A(2) substituted (22.7.2004) by Finance Act 2004 (c. 12), **Sch. 7 para. 8(4)**
- F190** S. 432A(2)(a)-(c) substituted for s. 432A(2)(a)-(f) (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 13(3)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F191** Words in s. 432A(3) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 17(12) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 17(5)**
- F192** Word in s. 432A(3) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 13(4)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F193** S. 432A(3A) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 17(12) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 17(6)**
- F194** S. 432A(4) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 13(5), **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7)**, Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F195** S. 432A(4A) inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 13(6)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F196** Words in s. 432A(4A) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 17(12) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 17(7)**
- F197** Word in s. 432A(4A) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 10(6)(7) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 10(3)(a)**
- F198** Word in s. 432A(5) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 13(7)(a)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F199** Words in s. 432A(5) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 13(7)(b), **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7)**, Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F200** Words in s. 432A(5) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 17(12) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 17(8)**

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- F201** Words in s. 432A(5)(6)(b)(i) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 8 para. 13(3)** (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))
- F202** S. 432A(6)-(6C) substituted for s. 432A(6)-(6AA) (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 13(8)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F203** Words in s. 432A(6) omitted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 19(5) of the repealing Act) by virtue of Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 19(3)(a)**
- F204** S. 432A(7) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 8 para. 13(4)** (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))
- F205** Words in s. 432A(7) substituted (6.1.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1 of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Order 2005 (S.I. 2005/3465), **art. 5(4)(a)**
- F206** Words in s. 432A(7) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 13(9)(a)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F207** Words in s. 432A(7)(a) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 13(9)(b)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F208** Word at the end of s. 432A(7)(a) omitted (6.1.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1 of the repealing S.I.) by virtue of The Insurance Companies (Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Order 2005 (S.I. 2005/3465), **art. 5(4)(b)**
- F209** Word at the end of s. 432A(7)(a) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 17(12) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 17(9)(a)**
- F210** Words in s. 432A(7)(b) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 17(12) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 17(9)(b)**
- F211** Words in s. 432A(7)(b) inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 13(9)(c)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F212** S. 432A(7)(c) and preceding word inserted (6.1.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1 of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Order 2005 (S.I. 2005/3465), **art. 5(4)(c)**
- F213** S. 432A(7)(c) and preceding word omitted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 17(12) of the repealing Act) by virtue of Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 17(9)(c)**
- F214** S. 432A(8)-(8B) substituted for s. 432A(8) (6.1.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1 of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Order 2005 (S.I. 2005/3465), **art. 5(5)**
- F215** Words in s. 432A(8) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 13(10)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F216** Words in s. 432A(8)(a)(i) inserted (17.4.2007 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Order 2007 (S.I. 2007/1031), **arts. 1(1), 4(5)(a)**
- F217** S. 432A(8)(b) and preceding word omitted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 19(5) of the repealing Act) by virtue of Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 19(3)(b)**
- F218** Words in s. 432A(8) inserted (17.4.2007 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Order 2007 (S.I. 2007/1031), **arts. 1(1), 4(5)(b)**
- F219** S. 432A(8ZA) inserted (17.4.2007 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Order 2007 (S.I. 2007/1031), **arts. 1(1), 4(6)**
- F220** Words in s. 432A(8ZA) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 13(11)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F221** S. 432A(8A)(8B) omitted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 19(5) of the repealing Act) by virtue of Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 19(3)(c)**
- F222** S. 432A(9) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 13(12), **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7)**, Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F223** S. 432A(9A)(9B) inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 109(10) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2000 (c. 17), **s. 109(6)**

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: *Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)*

- F224** S. 432A(9A) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 10 para. 17(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 10 para. 9(2)(b), **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(10)**, Note
- F225** S. 432A(9B) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 43 Pt. 3(12), Note 1 of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2003 (c. 14), **Sch. 43 Pt. 3(12)**
- F226** S. 432A(10) repealed (27.7.1993 with effect in relation to accounting periods beginning on or after 1.1.1993) by 1993 c. 34, ss. 91(2)(a), 213, **Sch. 23 Pt. III** (8), Note

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C18** S. 432A modified (3.5.1994) by Finance Act 1994, (c. 9), s. 169, Sch. 18 para 1(4)
- C19** S. 432A modified by S.I. 1992/1655, **regs. 6-8** (as amended (31.12.1993) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Regulations 1993 (S.I. 1993/3111), **regs. 1, 5, 7**; and as further amended (10.8.1995) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Regulations 1995 (S.I. 1995/1916), **regs. 1, 5**)
- C20** S. 432A applied (with effect in accordance with s. 105(1) of the affecting Act) by Finance Act 1996 (c. 8), **Sch. 11 para. 3** (with Sch. 15)
- C21** S. 432A applied (19.3.1997) by Finance Act 1997 (c. 16), **Sch. 12 para 19**
- C22** S. 432A modified (20.3.1997 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the modifying S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/473), **regs. 1(1), 9, 13** (as amended by: S.I. 2000/2710, **regs. 1, 4**; S.I. 2001/3629, **arts. 1, 157, 165**; S.I. 2001/3975, **regs. 1, 4**; S.I. 2003/23, **regs. 1, 5, 6**; S.I. 2004/822, **regs. 1, 8, 9**; S.I. 2005/2005, **regs. 1, 6**)
- C23** S. 432A modified by Finance Act 1996 (c. 8), **Sch. 11 para. 3A(5)** (as inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 109(10) of the 2000 amending Act) by Finance Act 2000 (c. 17), **s. 109(8)**)
- C24** S. 432A applied (with effect in accordance with Sch. 29 Pt. 14 of the affecting Act) by Finance Act 2002 (c. 23), **Sch. 29 para. 138(2)(3)**
- C25** S. 432A modified (12.8.2005 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 2005 (S.I. 2005/2014), **regs. 1(1), 9** (as amended by: S.I. 2007/2134, **regs. 1(1)(2), 9**; S.I. 2008/1937, **regs. 1(1)(2), 6**)
- C26** S. 432A excluded by Finance Act 1989 (c. 26), **s. 83XA(14)** (as inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 10 para. 17(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 10 para. 2(1)**)
- C27** S. 432A(2) modified (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the modifying S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/473), **regs. 1(1), 10-12**
- C28** S. 432A(2) modified (6.4.1999) by The Individual Savings Account (Insurance Companies) Regulations 1998 (S.I. 1998/1871), **regs. 1, 5, 10**
- C29** S. 432A(2) modified (6.4.2005) by The Child Trust Funds (Insurance Companies) Regulations 2004 (S.I. 2004/2680), **regs. 1, 4, 8**; S.I. 2004/3369, **art. 2(1)**

[^{F228}432A^{F227} UK property business or overseas property business]

- (1) An insurance company [^{F229}is treated (despite sections 205 and 206 of CTA 2009) as carrying on separate UK property businesses or overseas property businesses], in accordance with the following rules.
- (2) The exploitation of land held as an asset of the company's [^{F230}long-term insurance fund] is treated as a separate business from the exploitation of land not so held.
- (3) ^{F231}.....
- (4) The exploitation of land held as an asset linked to any of the following categories of business is regarded as a separate business—
 - [^{F232}(a) basic life assurance and general annuity business;
 - (b) gross roll-up business; and

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

(c) PHI business.]

(5) Accordingly, the exploitation of land held as an asset of the company’s [F230]long-term insurance fund] otherwise than as mentioned in subsection F233 . . . (4) is treated as a separate business from any other.

(6) In this section “land” means any estate, interest or rights in or over land.]

Textual Amendments

F227 S. 432AA title substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 131(3)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

F228 Ss. 432AA, 432AB inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2)(3) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1998 (c. 36), **Sch. 5 para 39** (with Sch. 5 para. 73)

F229 Words in s. 432AA(1) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 131(2)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

F230 Words in s. 432AA(2)(3)(5) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001 (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 52(1)(d)**

F231 S. 432AA(3) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 14(2), **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7)**, Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

F232 S. 432AA(4)(a)-(c) substituted for s. 432AA(4)(a)-(d) (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 14(3)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

F233 Words in s. 432AA(5) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 14(4), **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7)**, Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

C30 S. 432AA modified by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/473), **reg. 13A** (as inserted (13.10.1999) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Regulations 1999 (S.I. 1999/2636), **regs. 1, 3**)

C31 S. 432AA modified (12.8.2005 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 2005 (S.I. 2005/2014), **regs. 1(1), 10** (as amended by: S.I. 2007/2134, **regs. 1(1)(2), 11**; S.I. 2008/1937, **regs. 1(1)(2), 8**)

C32 S. 432AA(4) modified (6.4.1999) by The Individual Savings Account (Insurance Companies) Regulations 1998 (S.I. 1998/1871), **regs. 1, 5, 11**

C33 S. 432AA(4) modified (6.4.2005) by The Child Trust Funds (Insurance Companies) Regulations 2004 (S.I. 2004/2680), **regs. 1, 4, 9**; S.I. 2004/3369, **art. 2(1)**

[F228] **432AB Losses from [F234]UK property business] or overseas property business.**

(1) This section applies to any loss arising in a [F235]UK property business] or overseas property business.

(2) F236

[F237] (3) So far as a loss is referable to basic life assurance and general annuity business, it shall be treated for the purposes of section 76 as expenses payable which fall to be brought into account at Step 3 in subsection (7) of that section.]

(4) Where a company is treated under section 432AA as carrying on—

(a) more than one [F238]UK property business], or

(b) more than one overseas property business,

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

then, in relation to either kind of business, the reference in subsection (3) above to a loss referable to basic life assurance and general annuity business shall be construed as a reference to any aggregate net loss after setting the losses from those businesses which are so referable against any profits from those businesses that are so referable.

(5) The provisions of [^{F239}Chapter 4 of Part 4 of CTA 2010 (loss relief: property losses)] do not apply to a loss referable to life assurance business or any category of life assurance business.

(6) ^{F240}

Textual Amendments

- F228** Ss. 432AA, 432AB inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2)(3) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1998 (c. 36), **Sch. 5 para 39** (with Sch. 5 para. 73)
- F234** Words in s. 432AB title substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 132(4)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F235** Words in s. 432AB(1) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 132(2)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F236** S. 432AB(2) omitted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 17(12) of the repealing Act) by virtue of Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 17(11)(a)**
- F237** S. 432AB(3) substituted (28.9.2004 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Finance Act 2004, Sections 38 to 40 and 45 and Schedule 6 (Consequential Amendment of Enactments) Order 2004 (S.I. 2004/2310), Sch. para. 17(2)
- F238** Words in s. 432AB(4)(a) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 132(3)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F239** Words in s. 432AB(5) substituted (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 44** (with Sch. 2)
- F240** S. 432AB(6) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 15, **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7)**, Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C34** S. 432AB modified by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/473), **reg. 13B** (as inserted (13.10.1999) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Regulations 1999 (S.I. 1999/2636), **regs. 1, 3**)
- C35** S. 432AB modified (12.8.2005 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 2005 (S.I. 2005/2014), **regs. 1(1), 11**

[^{F241}432BA] Apportionment of receipts brought into account.

- (1) This section and [^{F242}sections 432C to [^{F243}432G]] have effect where it is necessary in accordance with section 83 of the Finance Act 1989 to determine what parts of any items [^{F244}brought into account, within the meaning of that section,] are referable to life assurance business or [^{F245}gross roll-up business].
- [^{F246}(2) Where for that purpose reference falls to be made to more than one account recognised for the purposes of that section, the provisions of sections 432C to [^{F247}432G] apply separately in relation to each account.]
- (3) [^{F248}Section 432C applies] where the business with which an account is concerned (“the relevant business”) relates exclusively to policies or contracts under which the policy holders or annuitants are not eligible to participate in surplus; and [^{F249}sections

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

432E and 432F apply] where the relevant business relates wholly or partly to other policies or contracts [^{F250}(and section 432G applies in either case)].]

[^{F251}(4) ^{F252}

(5) ^{F252}

(6) ^{F252}

(7) ^{F252}

[^{F253}(8) ^{F252}

(8A) ^{F252}

(8B) ^{F252}

(8C) ^{F252}

(8D) ^{F252}

(8E) ^{F252}

(8F) ^{F252}

(8G) ^{F252}]

(9) ^{F252}

(10) ^{F252}

(11) ^{F252}]

[^{F254}(12) ^{F252}]

Textual Amendments

F241 Ss. 432A-432E inserted by Finance Act 1990 (c. 29), **Sch. 6 para. 4**

F242 Words in s. 432B(1)(2) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 53(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 8 para. 17(1)(a)** (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))

F243 Words in s. 432B(1) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 16(2)(a)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

F244 Words in s. 432B(1) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 8 para. 16(2)(a)** (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))

F245 Words in s. 432B(1) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 16(2)(b)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

F246 S. 432B(2) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 8 para. 16(2)(b)** (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))

F247 Words in s. 432B(2) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 16(3)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

F248 Words in s. 432B(3) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 16(4)(a)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

F249 Words in s. 432B(3) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 53(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 8 para. 17(1)(b)** (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))

F250 Words in s. 432B(3) inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 16(4)(b)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

F251 S. 432B(4)-(11) inserted (6.1.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1 of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Order 2005 (S.I. 2005/3465), **art. 6(2)**

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- F252** S. 432B(4)-(12) omitted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 19(5) of the repealing Act) by virtue of Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 19(4)**
- F253** S. 432B(8)-(8G) substituted for s. 432B(8) (9.6.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(3) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Order 2006 (S.I. 2006/1358), **arts. 1(1), 3(2)**
- F254** S. 432B(12) inserted (9.6.2006 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(3) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Order 2006 (S.I. 2006/1358), **arts. 1(1), 3(5)**

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C36** S. 432B modified by S.I. 1992/1655, **reg. 9** (as amended (31.12.1993) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Regulations 1993 (S.I. 1993/3111), **regs. 1, 8**)
- C37** Ss. 432B-432E excluded (31.7.1992 with effect as mentioned in reg. 1 of the amending S.I.) by S. I. 1992/1655, **regs. 1, 10**
- C38** S. 432B modified (31.7.1992 with effect as mentioned in reg. 1 of the amending S.I.) by S.I. 1992/1655, **regs. 1, 9(1)**
- C39** S. 432B modified by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 2005 (S.I. 2005/2014), **reg. 9A** (as inserted (14.8.2007 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Regulations 2007 (S.I. 2007/2134), **regs. 1(1), 10** (and that modifying reg. 10 is omitted (12.8.2008 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the revoking S.I.) by virtue of S.I. 2008/1937, **regs. 1(1), 7**))
- C40** Ss. 432B-432G applied (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 381(1) of the affecting Act) by Taxation (International and Other Provisions) Act 2010 (c. 8), **s. 102(3)** (with Sch. 9)

[^{F255}Section 432B apportionment: non-participating funds

- (1) This section specifies the extent to which the net amount is referable to life assurance business or to gross roll-up business.
- (2) In this section “the net amount” means the aggregate of the amounts brought into account—
 - (a) as investment income,
 - (b) as an increase in the value of assets, or
 - (c) as other income,
 less the aggregate of the amounts brought into account as a decrease in the value of assets.
- (3) To the extent that the net amount is attributable to—
 - (a) assets linked to life assurance business, or
 - (b) foreign [^{F256}business] assets,
 it is referable to life assurance business.
- (4) There is also referable to life assurance business the appropriate fraction of so much of the net amount as is not attributable to linked assets or foreign [^{F256}business] assets.
- (5) For the purposes of subsection (4) above “the appropriate fraction” is—

$$\frac{A}{A + B}$$

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

where—

A is the mean of the opening and closing liabilities of the relevant business so far as referable to life assurance business (but taking that mean to be nil if it would otherwise be below nil), reduced (but not below nil) by the aggregate of the mean of the opening and closing net values of assets linked to the relevant business so far as so referable and foreign [^{F256}business] assets; and

B is the mean of the opening and closing liabilities of the relevant business so far as referable to PHI business, reduced (but not below nil) by the mean of the opening and closing net values of any assets linked to PHI business.

- (6) But if the denominator found in accordance with subsection (5) above is nil, the appropriate fraction for the purposes of subsection (4) above is such fraction as is just and reasonable.
- (7) To the extent that the net amount is attributable to—
- (a) assets linked to gross roll-up business, or
 - (b) foreign [^{F256}business] assets,
- it is referable to gross roll-up business.
- (8) There is also referable to gross roll-up business the relevant fraction of so much of the net amount as is not attributable to linked assets or foreign [^{F256}business] assets.
- (9) For the purposes of subsection (8) above “the relevant fraction” is—

$$\frac{C}{C + D}$$

where—

C is the mean of the opening and closing liabilities of the relevant business so far as referable to gross roll-up business (but taking that mean to be nil if it would otherwise be below nil), reduced (but not below nil) by the aggregate of the mean of the opening and closing net values of any assets linked to gross roll-up business and foreign [^{F256}business] assets; and

D is the mean of the opening and closing liabilities of the relevant business so far as referable to basic life assurance and general annuity business or PHI business (but taking that mean to be nil if it would otherwise be below nil), reduced (but not below nil) by the mean of the opening and closing net values of any assets linked to either of those categories of business.

- (10) But if the denominator found in accordance with subsection (9) above is nil, the relevant fraction for the purposes of subsection (8) above is such fraction as is just and reasonable.
- (11) For the purposes of this section, so much of the net amount—
- (a) as is brought into account as other income in an internal linked fund of the company, and
 - (b) as is not attributable to assets of that fund,

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

is to be treated as linked to a category of business to the same extent as income attributable to an asset of the fund would, by virtue of section 432ZA, be referable to that category of business.]

Textual Amendments

F255 S. 432C substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 17 (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

F256 Words in s. 432C(3)-(5)(7)-(9) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 10(6)(7) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), Sch. 17 para. 10(3)(b)

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

C41 Ss. 432B-432G applied (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 381(1) of the affecting Act) by Taxation (International and Other Provisions) Act 2010 (c. 8), s. 102(3) (with Sch. 9)

[^{F257} 432CA] Apportionment of asset value increase where line 51 amount decreases

- (1) This section applies where—
 - (a) an insurance company is not a non-profit company in relation to a period of account (“the current period of account”),
 - (b) in the case of any business with which an account of the company for the current period of account is concerned (“the relevant business”), an amount is a relevant brought into account amount for that period of account (see subsection (2)),
 - (c) section 432C applies for determining the extent to which the relevant brought into account amount is referable to life assurance business or to gross roll-up business, and
 - (d) the line 51 reduction condition is met (see subsection (3)).
- (2) An amount is a relevant brought into account amount for a period of account if—
 - (a) it is brought into account as mentioned in subsection (2)(b) of section 83 of the Finance Act 1989 (increases in value of non-linked assets) for that period,
 - (b) it is deemed to be brought into account for that period by subsection (2B) of that section in consequence of the transfer of non-linked assets, or
 - (c) it is taken into account under subsection (2) of that section for that period by virtue of section 444AB as being the relevant amount in relation to non-linked assets.
- (3) The line 51 reduction condition is met if—
 - (a) the amount shown in column 1 of line 51 of Form 14 of the company's periodical return in respect of the relevant business for the current period of account, is less than
 - (b) the amount so shown for the period of account immediately before it; and the amount of the difference is “the relevant reduction”.
- (4) Section 432C applies in relation to so much of the relevant brought into account amount as does not exceed the relevant reduction (“the affected amount”) as if it were brought into account as an increase in the value of assets in the case of the relevant business for the applicable appropriate period of account of the company.

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (5) A period of account is an “appropriate period of account” if it ended before the current period of account and—
 - (a) the amount shown in column 1 of line 51 of Form 14 of the company's periodical return in respect of the relevant business for it, was more than
 - (b) the amount so shown for the period of account immediately before it; and the amount of the difference is “the relevant increase.”
- (6) The “applicable” appropriate period of account is the one which ended most recently (“the most recent appropriate period of account”).
- (7) But if the relevant increase in the case of the most recent appropriate period of account is less than the affected amount, the most recent appropriate period of account is the applicable appropriate period of account in relation to only so much of the affected amount as does not exceed that relevant increase.
- (8) In that case, the appropriate period of account which ended most recently before the most recent appropriate period of account is the applicable appropriate period of account in relation to so much of the remainder as does not exceed the relevant increase in the case of that appropriate period of account (and, where necessary, so on until the applicable appropriate period of account is established in relation to all of the affected amount or there are no more appropriate periods of account).
- (9) If the current period of account is not the first in relation to which this section has applied in the case of the business concerned, the amount of the relevant increase in the case of any appropriate period of account (“the period in question”) is to be treated as reduced by the relevant aggregate.
- (10) The “relevant aggregate” is the aggregate of so much of the affected amount for any period or periods of account earlier than the current period of account as was an amount to which section 432C applied as if it were brought into account as mentioned in subsection (4) for the period in question.
- (11) For the purposes of this section an insurance company which has elected under section 83YA(9) of the Finance Act 1989 (changes in value of assets brought into account: non-profit companies) to be treated as a non-profit company in relation to a period of account is to be regarded as a non-profit company in relation to the period of account.]

Textual Amendments

F257 S. 432CA inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 47(2)-(4) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2010 \(c. 13\)](#), s. 47(1)

[^{F258} 432CB] Transfers of business involving excess assets

- (1) This section applies where, under an insurance business transfer scheme, there is a transfer of long-term business—
 - (a) from a non-profit fund of an insurance company (“the transferor”) which is not a non-profit company in relation to the relevant period of account,
 - (b) to another insurance company (“the transferee”) to constitute or form part of a non-profit fund of the transferee (“the transferee's non-profit fund”),
 (“the transfer”) and conditions A and B are met.

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (2) Condition A is that the fair value of the assets transferred by the transfer exceeds by an amount (“the chargeable excess”) the amount of the relevant liabilities transferred by the transfer.

For this purpose “relevant” liabilities are liabilities of a type shown (or treated as shown) in any of lines 14, 17, 21 to 23 and 31 to 38 of Form 14 of a periodical return of an insurance company.

- (3) Condition B is that the main purpose, or one of the main purposes, of the transferor or the transferee (or both) in entering into any part of the transfer scheme arrangements is to secure a reduction in tax as a result of section 432C having effect in the case of the transferee, rather than the transferor, in relation to the business transferred by the transfer.

- (4) The chargeable excess is to be brought into account by the transferor as mentioned in section 83(2)(b) of the Finance Act 1989 for the relevant period of account.

- (5) Where there is no amount shown in relation to the transferee's non-profit fund in column 1 of line 51 of Form 14 of the periodical return of the transferee for the first period of account of the transferee ending on or after the transfer date (“the first post-transfer period of account”), the chargeable excess is to be brought into account by the transferee as mentioned in section 83(2) of the Finance Act 1989 as a decrease in the value of non-linked assets for the first post-transfer period of account.

- (6) Where—

- (a) there is an amount shown in relation to the transferee's non-profit fund in column 1 of line 51 of Form 14 of the periodical return of the transferee for the first post-transfer period of account, and
- (b) the amount so shown in column 1 of line 51 of Form 14 of the periodical return of the transferee for that period of account, or for any other period of account of the transferee ending after the transfer date, (an “affected period of account”) is less than the total chargeable excess amount,

the relevant amount is to be brought into account by the transferee as mentioned in section 83(2) of the Finance Act 1989 as a decrease in the value of non-linked assets for the affected period of account.

- (7) For this purpose “the relevant amount” is the amount by which—

- (a) the amount shown in relation to the transferee's non-profit fund in column 1 of line 51 of Form 14 of the periodical return of the transferee for the affected period of account, is less than
- (b) the total chargeable excess amount less any amount brought into account by the transferee as mentioned in section 83(2) of the Finance Act 1989 as a decrease in the value of non-linked assets for any earlier period of account by virtue of the operation of this section in relation to the transferee's non-profit fund.

- (8) In subsections (6) and (7) “the total chargeable excess amount” means the aggregate of—

- (a) the chargeable excess, and
- (b) any amount which is the chargeable excess in relation to any other transfer of business to the transferee's non-profit fund.

- (9) In this section “the relevant period of account” means—

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (a) the period of account of the transferor ending immediately before the transfer date, or
 - (b) if no period of account of the transferor so ends, the period of account of the transferor covering the transfer date.
- (10) In this section “the transfer scheme arrangements” means the insurance business transfer scheme and any relevant associated operations; and for this purpose “relevant associated operations” means—
- (a) any other insurance business transfer scheme,
 - (b) any contract of reinsurance, or
 - (c) any reconstruction or amalgamation involving the transferor, a dependant of the transferor which is an insurance undertaking or the transferee,
- which is effected in connection with the insurance business transfer scheme.
- (11) In subsection (10)—
- “dependant”, and
 - “insurance undertaking”,
- have the same meaning as in the Insurance Prudential Sourcebook.
- (12) In this section “the transfer date” means the date on which the insurance business transfer scheme takes effect.
- (13) For the purposes of this section an insurance company which has elected under section 83YA(9) of the Finance Act 1989 (changes in value of assets brought into account: non-profit companies) to be treated as a non-profit company in relation to a period of account is to be regarded as a non-profit company in relation to the period of account.]

Textual Amendments

F258 S. 432CB inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 9(2) of the amending Act) by [Finance \(No. 2\) Act 2010 \(c. 31\)](#), [s. 9\(1\)](#)

[^{F259} **432D**Section 432B apportionment: value of non-participating funds.

^{F260}]

Textual Amendments

F259 Ss. 432A-432E inserted by [Finance Act 1990 \(c. 29\)](#), [Sch. 6 para. 4](#)

F260 S. 432D repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 7 para. 18](#), [Sch. 27 Pt. 2\(7\)](#), Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

[^{F261} **432E**Section 432B apportionment: participating funds.

[^{F262}(1) The part of the net amount which is referable to life assurance business or to gross roll-up business is—

- (a) the amount determined in accordance with subsections (2) and (2A) below, or
- (b) if greater, the amount determined in accordance with subsection (3) below.

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (1A) In this section “the net amount” means the aggregate of the amounts brought into account—
- (a) as investment income,
 - (b) as an increase in the value of assets, or
 - (c) as other income,
- less the aggregate of the amounts brought into account as a decrease in the value of assets.]
- (2) For the purposes of subsection (1) above there shall be determined the amount which is such as to secure—
- (a) ^{F263}
 - (b) ^{F264} ... that

$$CS - CAS = \left(S - AS \right) \times \frac{CAS}{AS}$$

where—

- S is the surplus of the relevant business;
- AS is so much of that surplus as is allocated to persons entitled to the benefits provided for by the policies or contracts to which the relevant business relates;
- CAS is so much of the surplus so allocated as is attributable to policies or contracts of life assurance business or of gross roll-up business]; and
- CS is so much of the surplus of the relevant business as would remain if the relevant business were confined to [^{F265}life assurance business or to gross roll-up business].

- (2A) In a case where [^{F266}an amount or amounts are] taken into account under subsection (2) of section 83 of the Finance Act 1989 by virtue of subsection (2B) of that section [^{F267}or by virtue of section ^{F268} . . . [^{F269}^{F270}444AB, ^{F271} . . .] [^{F272}444AEA,] [^{F273}444AECA,] 444AF(2) or 444AK(2)] of this Act], the amount determined under subsection (2) above is increased by—

$$\frac{CAS}{AS} \times RP$$

where—

- CAS and AS have the same meanings as in subsection (2) above; and
- [^{F274}RP is the amount or the aggregate of the amounts taken into account under subsection (2) of section 83 of the Finance Act 1989 by virtue of any of the following provisions—
- (a) subsection (2B) of that section;
 - (aa) [^{F275}section 444AB ^{F276} . . . of this Act;]
 - (ab) [^{F277}section 444AEA [^{F278}or 444AECA] of this Act;]
 - (b) ^{F268}

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (c) [F279 subsection (2) of section 444AF of this Act (and see subsections (5) and (6) of that section);
 - (d) subsection (2) of section 444AK of this Act (but only for the purposes mentioned in subsection (3) of that section).]
- (3) For the purposes of subsection (1) above there shall also be determined the aggregate of—
- (a) the applicable percentage of what is left of the mean of the opening and closing liabilities of the relevant business so far as referable to the category of business concerned [F280 (but taking that mean to be nil if it would otherwise be below nil)] after deducting from it the mean of the opening and closing values of any assets of the relevant business [F281 linked] to that category of business [F282F283 . . .], and
 - (b) the part of the net amount F284 . . . that is attributable to assets [F281 linked] to that category of business [F285F286 . . .].
- (4) [F287 Subject to subsection (4A) below, for] the purposes of subsection (3) above “the applicable percentage”, in any case, [F288 is—

$$\frac{A}{B} \times 100$$

where—

A is so much of the net amount as is brought into account in respect of the relevant business less such part of it as is attributable to linked assets F289 . . . ; and

B is the mean of the opening and closing liabilities of the relevant business reduced by the mean of the opening and closing values of any assets of the relevant business which are linked assets F290 . . .]

[If the mean of the opening and closing liabilities of the relevant business reduced by F291 (4A) the opening and closing values of any assets of the relevant business which are linked assets [F292F293 . . .] is nil then, for the purposes of subsection (3) above, “the applicable percentage” is such percentage as is just and reasonable.]

(5) F294

(6) F294]

Textual Amendments

- F261** Ss. 432A-432E inserted by Finance Act 1990 (c. 29), **Sch. 6 para. 4**
- F262** S. 432E(1)(1A) substituted for s. 432E(1) (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 19(2)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F263** S. 432E(2)(a) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 33 para. 10(5) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2003 (c. 14), Sch. 33 para. 10(3)(a), **Sch. 43 Pt. 3(12)**, Note 2
- F264** Words in s. 432E(2)(b) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 33 para. 10(5) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2003 (c. 14), Sch. 33 para. 10(3)(b), **Sch. 43 Pt. 3(12)**, Note 2
- F265** Words in s. 432E(2) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 19(3)(b)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F266** Words in s. 432E(2A) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 9 para. 5(4) of the amending Act) by Finance (No. 2) Act 2005 (c. 22), **Sch. 9 para. 5(2)(a)**

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- F267** Words in s. 432E(2A) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 9 para. 5(4) of the amending Act) by Finance (No. 2) Act 2005 (c. 22), **Sch. 9 para. 5(2)(b)**
- F268** Words in s. 432E(2A) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 10 para. 17(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 10 para. 2(3), **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(10)**, Note
- F269** Words in s. 432E(2A) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 11 para. 2(4) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2006 (c. 25), **Sch. 11 para. 2(2)**
- F270** Words in s. 432E(2A) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 9 para. 17(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 9 para. 4(2)(a)**; S.I. 2008/379, **art. 2**
- F271** Words in s. 432E(2A) omitted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the repealing S.I.) by virtue of The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), **arts. 1(1)**, 6(a)
- F272** Words in s. 432E(2A) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 9 para. 17(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 9 para. 8(2)**; S.I. 2008/379, **art. 2**
- F273** Words in s. 432E(2A) inserted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), **arts. 1(1)**, 6(b)
- F274** Words in s. 432E(2A) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 9 para. 5(4) of the amending Act) by Finance (No. 2) Act 2005 (c. 22), **Sch. 9 para. 5(3)**
- F275** Words in s. 432E(2A) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 9 para. 17(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 9 para. 4(2)(b)**; S.I. 2008/379, **art. 2**
- F276** Words in s. 432E(2A) omitted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the repealing S.I.) by virtue of The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), **arts. 1(1)**, 6(c)
- F277** Words in s. 432E(2A) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 9 para. 17(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 9 para. 8(2)**; S.I. 2008/379, **art. 2**
- F278** Words in s. 432E(2A) inserted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), **arts. 1(1)**, 6(d)
- F279** Words in s. 432E(2A) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 11 para. 2(4) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2006 (c. 25), **Sch. 11 para. 2(3)**
- F280** Words in s. 432E(3)(a) inserted (17.4.2007 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Order 2007 (S.I. 2007/1031), **arts. 1(1)**, 7(2)
- F281** Words in s. 432E(3)(a)(b)(6)(a) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 8 para. 12(1)(a)** (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))
- F282** Words in s. 432E(3)(a) inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 19(4)(a)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F283** Words in s. 432E(3)(a) omitted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 23 para. 7 of the repealing Act) by virtue of Finance Act 2009 (c. 10), **Sch. 23 para. 5(2)**
- F284** Words in s. 432E(3)(b) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 19(4)(b)(i), **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7)**, Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F285** Words in s. 432E(3)(b) inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 19(4)(b)(ii)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F286** Words in s. 432E(3)(b) omitted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 10(6)(7) of the repealing Act) by virtue of Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 10(4)(a)**
- F287** Words in s. 432E(4) substituted (17.4.2007 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Order 2007 (S.I. 2007/1031), **arts. 1(1)**, 7(3)
- F288** Words in s. 432E(4) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 19(5)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F289** Words in s. 432E(4) omitted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 23 para. 7 of the repealing Act) by virtue of Finance Act 2009 (c. 10), **Sch. 23 para. 5(3)**

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- F290** Words in s. 432E(4) omitted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 10(6)(7) of the repealing Act) by virtue of Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 10(4)(b)**
- F291** S. 432E(4A) inserted (17.4.2007 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Order 2007 (S.I. 2007/1031), **arts. 1(1), 7(4)**
- F292** Words in s. 432E(4A) inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 19(6)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F293** Words in s. 432E(4A) omitted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 23 para. 7 of the repealing Act) by virtue of Finance Act 2009 (c. 10), **Sch. 23 para. 5(4)**
- F294** S. 432E(5)(6) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 19(7), **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7)**, Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C42** Ss. 432B-432E excluded (31.7.1992 with effect as mentioned in reg. 1 of the amending S.I.) by S.I. 1992/1655, **regs. 1, 10**
- C43** S. 432E modified (20.3.1997 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/473), **regs. 1(1), 14** (as amended by S.I. 2004/822, **regs. 1, 10**)
- C44** S. 432E modified (12.8.2005 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 2005 (S.I. 2005/2014), **regs. 1(1), 12** (as amended by S.I. 2007/2134, **regs. 1(1)(2), 12**)
- C45** Ss. 432B-432G applied (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 381(1) of the affecting Act) by Taxation (International and Other Provisions) Act 2010 (c. 8), **s. 102(3)** (with Sch. 9)
- C46** S. 432E modified by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **s. 18Q(2)** (as inserted (19.7.2011) by Finance Act 2011 (c. 11), Sch. 13 paras. 4, **31**)
- C47** For orders see Part III Vol.5 (under “Life assurance apportionment of participating funds: applicable percentage”).

[^{F295}Section 432B apportionment: supplementary provisions.

- (1) The provisions of this section provide for the reduction of the amount determined in accordance with section 432E(3) (“the subsection (3) figure”) for an accounting period in which that amount exceeds, or would otherwise exceed, the amount determined in accordance with section 432E(2) (“the subsection (2) figure”).
- (2) ^{F296} . . . There shall be determined for each accounting period the amount (if any) by which the subsection (2) figure ^{F297} . . . exceeds the subsection (3) figure (“the subsection (2) excess”).
- (3) Where there is a subsection (2) excess, the amount shall be carried forward and if in any subsequent accounting period the subsection (3) figure exceeds, or would otherwise exceed, the subsection (2) figure, it shall be reduced by the amount or cumulative amount of subsection (2) excesses so far as not previously used under this subsection.
- (4) Where in an accounting period that amount is greater than is required to bring the subsection (3) figure down to the subsection (2) figure, the balance shall be carried forward and aggregated with any subsequent subsection (2) excess for use in subsequent accounting periods.]

Textual Amendments

- F295** S. 432F inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 53 of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 8 para. 17(3)** (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

F296 Words in s. 432F(2) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 20(a), Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7), Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

F297 Words in s. 432F(2) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 20(b), Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7), Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

C48 Ss. 432B-432G applied (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 381(1) of the affecting Act) by Taxation (International and Other Provisions) Act 2010 (c. 8), s. 102(3) (with Sch. 9)

C49 S. 432F(1) modified (20.3.1997 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/473), regs. 1(1), 15; and that modifying reg. 15 is omitted (8.4.2004 with effect in accordance with reg. 1 of the revoking S.I.) by virtue of S.I. 2004/822, reg. 11

[F298 [F299] Section 432B apportionment: business transfers-in

- (1) There is referable to the life assurance business of the transferee the appropriate fraction of the amount brought into account as a business transfer-in and of any amount taken into account as profits under section 444ABD(1).
- (2) For the purposes of subsection (1) above “the appropriate fraction” is—

$$\frac{\text{LABL}}{\text{TL}}$$

where—

LABL is the amount of the liabilities transferred that are referable to the life assurance business (but is nil if it would otherwise be below nil); and

TL is the whole of the liabilities transferred.

- (3) But if the amount of the liabilities transferred is nil, the appropriate fraction for the purposes of subsection (1) above is such fraction as is just and reasonable.
- (4) There is referable to the gross roll-up business of the transferee the relevant fraction of the amount brought into account as a business transfer-in and of any amount taken into account as profits under section 444ABD(1).
- (5) For the purposes of subsection (4) above “the relevant fraction” is—

$$\frac{\text{GRBL}}{\text{TL}}$$

where—

GRBL is the amount of the liabilities transferred that are referable to the gross roll-up business (but is nil if it would otherwise be below nil); and

TL has the same meaning as in subsection (2) above.

- (6) But if the amount of the liabilities transferred is nil, the relevant fraction for the purposes of subsection (4) above is such fraction as is just and reasonable.]]

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Textual Amendments

- F298** S. 432G inserted (1.1.2005 with effect in accordance with art. 1 of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Companies \(Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2004 \(S.I. 2004/3266\)](#), **art. 4**
- F299** S. 432G substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), **Sch. 7 para. 21** (with [Sch. 7 Pt. 2](#))

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C50** Ss. 432B-432G applied (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 381(1) of the affecting Act) by [Taxation \(International and Other Provisions\) Act 2010 \(c. 8\)](#), **s. 102(3)** (with [Sch. 9](#))

^{F300}**433 Profits reserved for policy holders and annuitants.**

Textual Amendments

- F300** S. 433 repealed (14.3.1989) by [Finance Act 1989 \(c. 26\)](#), s. 84(5), [Sch. 8 para. 2](#), **Sch. 17 Pt. IV**, Note 3 (with s. 84(6))

[^{F301}Miscellaneous provisions relating to life assurance business]

Textual Amendments

- F301** Cross-heading before s. 434 inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 8 para. 57\(1\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 1995 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 8 para. 51(4)** (with [Sch. 8 para. 55\(2\)](#))

434 Franked investment income etc.

[^{F302}[^{F303}[^{F304}(1) Where an insurance company makes a payment representative of a distribution made by a company resident in the United Kingdom in respect of an asset of its long-term insurance fund, the payment is to be taken into account in computing its profits in accordance with the [^{F305}life assurance trade profits provisions] unless the amount taken into account in accordance with section 83(2)(a) of the Finance Act 1989 includes the amount of the payment.]]]

(2) ^{F306}

[^{F307}(3) ^{F308}

(3A) [^{F309}So much of the policy holders' share of the franked investment income from investments of a company's long-term insurance fund as is referable to its] life assurance business shall be left out of account in determining, under [^{F310}section 32(1) of CTA 2010 (which relates to relief for small companies)], the franked investment income forming part of the company's profits for the purposes of [^{F311}Part 3 of that Act].]

[^{F312}(3B) ^{F313}

(3C) ^{F313}

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

(3D) ^{F313}

(4) ^{M5} Subject to subsection (5) below, the specified part shall be, in the case of any unrelieved income, the same fraction of it as the fraction which, on a computation of the profits of the company in respect of its life assurance business in accordance with the provisions applicable to Case I of Schedule D (whether or not the company is in fact charged to tax under that Case for the relevant accounting period or periods), would be connoted by the words in section 433 “such part of those profits as belongs or is allocated to, or is reserved for, or expended on behalf of, policy holders or annuitants”.

^{F314}

(5) If the income exceeds the profits as computed in accordance with the provisions applicable to Case I of Schedule D other than section 433, the specified part shall be that fraction of the income so far as not exceeding the profits, together with the amount of the excess.

^{F315}

(6) ^{F308}

[^{F316}(6A) For the purposes of this section—

(a) “the policy holders’ share” of any franked investment income is so much of that income as is not the shareholders’ share within the meaning of section 89 of the Finance Act 1989,

^{F317} ...

^{F318} (aa) ^{F319}

(ab) ^{F319}

(ac) ^{F319}

(b) ^{F320}

(7) ^{F306}

(8) ^{F308}

Textual Amendments

- F302** S. 434(1) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 8 para. 19(2)** (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))
- F303** S. 434(1)-(1B) substituted for s. 434(1) (with effect in accordance with Sch. 3 para. 3(5) of the amending Act) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1997 (c. 58), **Sch. 3 para. 3(2)**
- F304** S. 434(1) substituted for s. 434(1)(1B) (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 22(2)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F305** Words in s. 434(1) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 133** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F306** S. 434(2)(7) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 29 Pt. 8(5) Note 2 of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 29 Pt. 8(5)**
- F307** S. 434(3)(3A) substituted for s. 434(3) by Finance Act 1989 (c. 26), s. 84(4)-(6), **Sch. 8 para. 3(1)**
- F308** S. 434(3)(6)(8) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 3 para. 25(5)(6) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 1998 (c. 36), Sch. 3 para. 25(2)-(4), **Sch. 27 Pt. 3(2)**, Note
- F309** Words in s. 434(3A) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 33 para. 12(5) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2003 (c. 14), **Sch. 33 para. 12(2)**
- F310** Words in s. 434(3A) substituted (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 45(a)** (with Sch. 2)
- F311** Words in s. 434(3A) substituted (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 45(b)** (with Sch. 2)

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- F312** S. 434(3B)-(3D) inserted (3.5.1994) by Finance Act 1994 (c. 9), **Sch. 16 para. 5(4)**
- F313** S. 434(3B)-(3D) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 6 para. 3(4) of the repealing Act) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1997 (c. 58), Sch. 6 para. 6(2), **Sch. 8 Pt. 2(11)**, Note
- F314** Repealed by 1989 ss.84 and 187 and Sch. 8 para. 3(2) and Sch. 17 Part IV with respect to accounting periods beginning on or after 1 January 1990.
- F315** Repealed by 1989 ss.84 and 187 and Sch. 8 para. 3(2) and Sch. 17 Part IV with respect to accounting periods beginning on or after 1 January 1990.
- F316** 1990 s.45(7).
- F317** Word at the end of s. 434(6A)(a) repealed (3.5.1994) by Finance Act 1994 (c. 9), Sch. 16 para. 5(5), **Sch. 26 pt. 5(16)**
- F318** S. 434(6A)(aa)-(ac) inserted (3.5.1994) by Finance Act 1994 (c. 9), **Sch. 16 para 5(5)**
- F319** S. 434(6A)(aa)-(ac) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 6 para. 6(4) of the repealing Act) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1997 (c. 58), Sch. 6 para. 6(3), **Sch. 8 Pt. 2(11)**, Note
- F320** S. 434(6A)(b) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 22(3), **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7)**, Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C51** S. 434 amended (27.7.1993) by 1993 c. 34, s. 78(6)(11)
- C52** S. 434(3A) excluded by The Corporation Tax (Instalment Payments) Regulations 1998 (S.I. 1998/3175), **reg. 3(5)** (as substituted (11.8.2011 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Corporation Tax (Instalment Payments) (Amendment) Regulations 2011 (S.I. 2011/1785), **regs. 1(1), 4(8)**)

Marginal Citations

- M5** Source—1970 s.310(6)

^{F321} ^{F322} 436A Computation of losses and limitation on relief.

(1) ^{F323}

^{F324}(2) Where for any accounting period the loss arising to an insurance company from its life assurance business falls to be computed in accordance with the ^{F325}life assurance trade profits provisions]—

- (a) the loss resulting from the computation shall be reduced (but not below nil) by ^{F326} . . . —
- (i) ^{F327}
- (ii) any relevant non-trading deficit for that period on the company's debtor relationships; and
- ^{F328}(iii) ^{F329}]

- (b) if the whole or any part of that loss as so reduced is set off—
- ^{F330}(i) under section 37 of CTA 2010, or
- (ii) under Chapter 4 of Part 5 of CTA 2010,]
- ^{F331}any loss for that period under section 436A shall be reduced (but not below nil) by the total of the amounts set off as mentioned in sub-paragraphs (i) and (ii) above.]]

^{F332}(2A) The reference in subsection ^{F333}(2)(a)(ii)] above to a relevant non-trading deficit for any period on a company's debtor relationships is a reference to the non-trading deficit on the company's loan relationships ^{F334} . . . for the company's basic life assurance and general annuity business if credits and debits given in respect of the company's creditor relationships (within the meaning of ^{F335}Part 5 of CTA 2009)] were disregarded.]

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

(3) In the case of a company carrying on life assurance business, no relief shall be allowable ^{F336}—

^{F337}(a) under Chapter 2, 4 or 6 of Part 4 of CTA 2010 (loss relief) or under Part 5 (group relief) of that Act,]

^{F338}(aa) (where the company's life assurance business is not mutual business) in respect of any ^{F339}qualifying charitable donation,] or

(b) in respect of any amount representing a non-trading deficit on the company's loan relationships that has been computed otherwise than by reference to debits and credits referable to that business,]

against the policy holders' share of the relevant profits for any accounting period.

For the purposes of this subsection "the policy holders' share of the relevant profits" has the same meaning as in section ^{F340}89] of the Finance Act 1989.

^{F341}(4) For the purposes of ^{F342}section 105 of CTA 2010], where the surrendering company is an insurance company which is charged to tax under the I minus E basis in respect of its life assurance business for the surrender period, the company's gross profits of that period do not include its relevant profits (within the meaning of section 88 of the Finance Act 1989) for that period; and expressions used in this subsection and ^{F342}section 105 of CTA 2010] have the same meaning here as there.]]]

Textual Amendments

- F321** S. 434A inserted by Finance Act 1989 (c. 26), s. 84(4)-(6), **Sch. 8 para. 4**
- F322** S. 434A substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 8 para 20(1)** (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))
- F323** S. 434A(1) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 3 para. 4(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1997 (c. 58), Sch. 3 para. 4(1), **Sch. 8 Pt. 2(6)**, Note
- F324** S. 434A(2) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 31 paras. 2(1), 10(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1996 (c. 8), **Sch. 31 para. 2(1)(a)(2)**
- F325** Words in s. 434A(2) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 134(2)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F326** Words in s. 434A(2)(a) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 23(2)(a), **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7)**, Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F327** S. 434A(2)(a)(i) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(6) of the repealing Act) by Finance (No. 2) Act 2005 (c. 22), s. 38(4), **Sch. 11 Pt. 2(7)**, Note
- F328** S. 434A(2)(a)(iii) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 27 para. 12(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2000 (c. 17), **Sch. 27 para. 8(a)**
- F329** S. 434A(2)(a)(iii) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 23(2)(b), **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7)**, Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F330** S. 434A(2)(b)(i)(ii) substituted (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 46(2)** (with Sch. 2)
- F331** Words in s. 434A(2)(b) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 23(3)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F332** S. 434A(2A) inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 105(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1996 (c. 8), **Sch. 14 para. 23(2)** (with Sch. 15)
- F333** Words in s. 434A(2A) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 31 paras. 2(1), 10(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1996 (c. 8), **Sch. 31 para. 2(1)(b)**
- F334** Words in s. 434A(2A) repealed (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 134(3)(a), **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F335** Words in s. 434A(2A) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 134(3)(b)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- F336** Words in s. 434A(3) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 105(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1996 (c. 8), **Sch. 14 para. 23(3)** (with Sch. 15)
- F337** S. 434A(3)(a) substituted (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 46(3)(a)** (with Sch. 2)
- F338** S. 434A(3)(aa) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 22(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 22(1)**
- F339** Words in s. 434A(3)(aa) substituted (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 46(3)(b)** (with Sch. 2)
- F340** Words in s. 434A(3) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 33 para. 6(12) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2003 (c. 14), **Sch. 33 para. 6(7)(b)**
- F341** S. 434A(4) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 21(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 21(1)**
- F342** Words in s. 434A(4) substituted (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 46(4)** (with Sch. 2)

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C53** S. 434A(2) modified (with effect in accordance with s. 105(1) of the modifying Act) by Finance Act 1996 (c. 8), **Sch. 14 para. 23(1)** (with Sch. 15)
- C54** S. 434A(2) modified by Finance Act 1996 (c. 8), **Sch. 31 para. 2(3)**

[^{F343}434AZA] Reduced loss relief for additions to non-profit funds

- (1) Where this section applies in the case of a company carrying on life assurance business, relief allowable under [^{F344}section 37 of CTA 2010, or under Part 5 of that Act.] in respect of losses incurred by the company in the life assurance business in an accounting period is reduced in accordance with section 434AZB.
- (2) This section applies in the case of a company where—
 - (a) there has been a relevant addition to one or more non-profit funds in a period of account ending no later than the accounting period (“the relevant period of account”) (see subsection (3)),
 - (b) the company is not a non-profit company in relation to the relevant period of account and has not elected under subsection (9) of section 83YA of the Finance Act 1989 to be treated for the purposes of that section as if it were, and
 - (c) condition A or B is met,and, if the relevant period of account is not the period of account ending with the accounting period (“the current period of account”), condition C is also met.
- (3) For the purposes of subsection (2), there is a relevant addition to a non-profit fund in the relevant period of account if an amount is shown as a transfer from non-technical account in line 32 of the Form 58 of the non-profit fund in the periodical return for that period of account.
- (4) Condition A is that there is a relevant book value election in relation to assets of a non-profit fund of the company.
- (5) For the purposes of subsection (4), there is a relevant book value election in relation to assets of a non-profit fund if an amount is shown in relation to the non-profit fund as the excess of the value of net admissible assets in line 51 of the Form 14 of the non-profit fund in the periodical return for the current period of account.

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (6) Condition B is that the company is party to arrangements the main purpose, or one of the main purposes, of which is to reduce the relevant admissible value of assets of a non-profit fund of the company, other than any structural assets.
- (7) For the purposes of subsection (6) (and section 434AZB), the “relevant admissible value” means the value reflected in line 89 of Form 13 of the periodical return for the current period of account.
- (8) Condition C is that the surplus arising since the last valuation shown in line 34 of the Form 58 of the non-profit fund, or any of the non-profit funds, in relation to which condition A or B is met in the periodical return for the current period of account is a negative amount.]

Textual Amendments

F343 Ss. 434AZA-434AZC inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 23 para. 3\(2\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2009 \(c. 10\)](#), [Sch. 23 para. 3\(1\)](#)

F344 Words in [s. 434AZA\(1\)](#) substituted (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with [s. 1184\(1\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 47](#) (with [Sch. 2](#))

[^{F343} 434AZB] **Exemptions to non-profit funds: amount of loss reduction**

- (1) The amount of the relief allowable as mentioned in section 434AZA(1) is reduced by whichever of the following is the least—
 - (a) the amount of the loss,
 - (b) the amount specified in subsection (2), and
 - (c) the amount specified in subsection (4).
- (2) The amount mentioned in subsection (1)(b) is—
 - (a) where only condition A in section 434AZA is met, the relevant amount relating to the non-profit fund in relation to which it is met or (where it is met in relation to more than one non-profit fund) the sum of the relevant amounts relating to them,
 - (b) where only condition B is met, the amount of the relevant reduction relating to the non-profit fund in relation to which it is met or (where it is met in relation to more than one non-profit fund) the sum of the relevant reductions relating to them, and
 - (c) where both condition A and condition B are met, the aggregate of the amounts in paragraphs (a) and (b).
- (3) In subsection (2)—
 - (a) “relevant amount”, in relation to a non-profit fund, means the amount shown in relation to the non-profit fund as the excess of the value of net admissible assets in line 51 of the Form 14 of the non-profit fund in the periodical return for the current period of account (as reduced by any amount which has had effect to reduce relief for losses for a previous accounting period), and
 - (b) “relevant reduction”, in relation to a non-profit fund, means the reduction of the relevant admissible value of assets of the non-profit fund (other than structural assets) which is attributable to the arrangements (as so reduced).
- (4) The amount mentioned in subsection (1)(c) is—

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (a) if the relevant period of account is the current period of account, the amount referred to in section 434AZA(3) in the case of the non-profit fund, or of each of the non-profit funds, to which there has been a relevant addition in the relevant period of account, and
- (b) otherwise, so much of the amount shown in line 31 of the Form 58 of the non-profit fund or non-profit funds in the periodical return for the current period of account as is attributable to the amount so referred to.]

Textual Amendments

F343 Ss. 434AZA-434AZC inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 23 para. 3(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2009 (c. 10), Sch. 23 para. 3(1)

[^{F343}434AZC] Sections 434AZA and 434AZB: supplementary

- (1) For the purposes of sections 434AZA and 434AZB, a non-profit fund required to support a with-profits fund is to be treated as not being a non-profit fund.
- (2) Sections 434AZA and 434AZB apply to a non-profit part of a with-profits fund as if references to something shown in the Form 14 or Form 58 of the non-profit fund in a periodical return were to what would be so shown if there were a Form 14 or Form 58 of the non-profit part of the with-profits fund in the periodical return.
- (3) In sections 434AZA and 434AZB—
“arrangements” includes any agreement, understanding, scheme, transaction or series of transactions (whether or not legally enforceable), and
“structural assets” has the same meaning as in section 83XA of the Finance Act 1989 (see subsection (3) of that section and any regulations made under it).]

Textual Amendments

F343 Ss. 434AZA-434AZC inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 23 para. 3(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2009 (c. 10), Sch. 23 para. 3(1)

[^{F345}434B] Treatment of interest and annuities.

- (1) ^{F346}
- (2) ^{F347}]

Textual Amendments

F345 S. 434B inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), Sch. 8 para. 21(1) (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))

F346 S. 434B(1) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 165(4)(5) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 1996 (c. 8), s. 165(3), Sch. 41 Pt 5(25), Note (with Sch. 14 para. 24)

F347 S. 434B(2) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 67(7), Sch. 18 Pt. 6(6) Note of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 1997 (c. 16), s. 67(4), Sch. 18 Pt. 6(6)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

[^{F348} **434 Interest on repayment of advance corporation tax.**

F349]

Textual Amendments
F348 S. 434C inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 paras. 54, 57(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 8 para. 22** (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))
F349 S. 434C repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 3 para. 26(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 1998 (c. 36), Sch. 3 para. 26(1), **Sch. 27 Pt. 3(2)**, Note

[^{F350} **434D Capital allowances: management assets.**

F351

Textual Amendments
F350 Ss. 434D, 434E inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 8 para. 23(1)** (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))
F351 S. 434D repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 579 of the repealing Act) by Capital Allowances Act 2001 (c. 2), Sch. 2 para. 39, **Sch. 4**

434E Capital allowances: investment assets.

F352]

Textual Amendments
F350 Ss. 434D, 434E inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 8 para. 23(1)** (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))
F352 S. 434E repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 579 of the repealing Act) by Capital Allowances Act 2001 (c. 2), Sch. 2 para. 39, **Sch. 4**

[^{F353} **435 Taxation of gains reserved for policy holders and annuitants.**

.....

Textual Amendments
F353 S. 435 repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 84(5)(b) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 1989 (c. 26), s. 84(4), Sch. 8 para. 5, **Sch. 17 Pt. IV**, Note 3 (with s. 84(6))

436 [^{F354} Pension business]: separate charge on profits.

F355

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Textual Amendments

- F354** Words in s. 436 sidenote substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), Sch. 8 para. 51(5) (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))
- F355** S. 436 repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 24, Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7), Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

[^{F356}436A] Gross roll-up business: separate charge on profits

- [^{F357}(1) The charge to corporation tax on income applies to profits arising to an insurance company from gross roll-up business.]
- (2) For that purpose—
- the gross roll-up business is to be treated separately, and
 - the profits from it are to be computed in accordance with the [^{F358}life assurance trade profits provisions].
- (3) In making that computation, sections 82 and 82B to [^{F359}83ZA] of the Finance Act 1989 apply with the necessary modifications.
- (4) If in any accounting period an insurance company incurs a loss, to be computed on the same basis as the profits, arising from its gross roll-up business—
- the loss must be set off against the amount of any profits chargeable under this section for any subsequent accounting period, and
 - accordingly, the amount of the company's profits so charged in any such accounting period is to be treated as reduced by the amount of the loss or so much of that amount as cannot be relieved under this section against profits of an earlier accounting period.
- (5) [^{F360}Section 91 of CTA 2010] does not apply to a loss incurred by an insurance company on its gross roll-up business.
- (6) No loss to which [^{F361}section 91 of CTA 2010] applies may be set off ^{F362}. . . against the amount of any profits chargeable under this section.
- (7) This section does not apply in relation to an insurance company for an accounting period if the profits of its long-term business for the accounting period are charged to tax under [^{F363}section 35 of CTA 2009 (charge on trade profits)].

Textual Amendments

- F356** Ss. 436A, 436B inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 25 (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F357** S. 436A(1) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 135(2) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F358** Words in s. 436A(2)(b) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 135(3) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F359** S. 436A(3): "83ZA" substituted for "83AB" (with effect in accordance with Sch. 9 para. 17(2)(3) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 9 para. 12; S.I. 2008/379, art. 2
- F360** Words in s. 436A(5) substituted (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 48(2) (with Sch. 2)
- F361** Words in s. 436A(6) substituted (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 48(3) (with Sch. 2)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

F362 Words in s. 436A(6) omitted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 40(2) of the repealing Act) by virtue of Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 40(1)**

F363 Words in s. 436A(7) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 135(4)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

C55 S. 436A modified by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 2005 (S.I. 2005/2014), **reg. 13A** (as inserted (14.8.2007 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Regulations 2007 (S.I. 2007/2134), **regs. 1(1), 14)**

[^{F356}436B] Gains referable to gross roll-up business not to be chargeable gains

- (1) Gains referable to gross roll-up business are not chargeable gains.
- (2) For the purposes of this section “gains referable to gross roll-up business” means gains which—
 - (a) accrue to an insurance company on the disposal by it of assets of its long-term insurance fund, and
 - (b) are referable (in accordance with section 432A) to gross roll-up business.]

Textual Amendments

F356 Ss. 436A, 436B inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 25** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

437 General annuity business.

[^{F364}[^{F365}(1A) In the computation [^{F366}under the I minus E basis] of the [^{F367}relevant profits (within the meaning of section 88(1) of the Finance Act 1989) of an insurance company for any accounting period], new annuities paid by the company in that period shall be brought into account by treating an amount equal to the income limit for that period [^{F368}as expenses payable which fall to be brought into account for that period at Step 3 in section 76(7)].]

(1C) For the purposes of this section [^{F369}(but subject to subsections (1CA) to (1CD) below)]—

- (a) “new annuity” means any annuity, so far as paid under a contract made by an insurance company in an accounting period beginning on or after 1st January 1992 and so far as referable to the company’s basic life assurance and general annuity business;
- (b) “the income limit” for an accounting period of an insurance company is the difference between—
 - (i) the total amount of the new annuities paid by the company in that accounting period; and
 - (ii) the total of the ^{F370} . . . [^{F371}amounts exempt under section 717 of ITTOIA 2005] contained in the new annuities so paid; ^{F372} . . .
- (c) ^{F373} [^{F374}and

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (d) the amounts exempt under section 717 of ITTOIA 2005^{F375} are so much of the payments under the new annuities as would be within the exemption in subsection (1) of that section if—
- (i) section 718 of that Act were omitted, and
 - (ii) that exemption were an exemption applying in relation to companies as well as individuals.]]

[Where a new annuity (“the actual annuity”) is a steep-reduction annuity, the income^{F376}(1CA) limit for an accounting period of the company paying the annuity shall be computed for the purposes of this section as if—

- (a) the contract providing for the actual annuity provided instead for the annuities identified by subsections (1CB) and (1CC) below; and
- (b) the consideration for each of those annuities were to be determined by the making of a just and reasonable apportionment of the consideration for the actual annuity.

(1CB) The annuities mentioned in subsection (1CA)(a) above are—

- (a) an annuity the payments in respect of which are confined to the payments in respect of the actual annuity that fall to be made before the earliest time for the making in respect of the actual annuity of a reduced payment such as is mentioned in section 437A(1)(c); and
- (b) subject to subsection (1CC) below, an annuity the payments in respect of which are all the payments in respect of the actual annuity other than those mentioned in paragraph (a) above.

(1CC) Where an annuity identified by paragraph (b) of subsection (1CB) above (“the later annuity”) would itself be a steep-reduction annuity, the annuities mentioned in subsection (1CA)(a) above—

- (a) shall not include the later annuity; but
- (b) shall include, instead, the annuities which would be identified by subsection (1CB) above (with as many further applications of this subsection as may be necessary for securing that none of the annuities mentioned in subsection (1CA)(a) above is a steep-reduction annuity) if references in that subsection to the actual annuity were references to the later annuity.

(1CD) Subsections (1CA) to (1CC) above shall be construed in accordance with section 437A.]

(1D) In any case where—

- (a) a payment in respect of an annuity is made by an insurance company under a group annuity contract made in an accounting period beginning before 1st January 1992,
- (b) the company’s liabilities first include an amount in respect of that annuity in an accounting period beginning on or after that date, and
- (c) the company’s liability in respect of that annuity is referable to its basic life assurance and general annuity business,

the payment shall be treated for the purposes of this section, other than this subsection, as if the group annuity contract had been made in an accounting period beginning on or after 1st January 1992 (and, accordingly, as payment of a new annuity).

(1E) In any case where—

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: *Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)*

- (a) a payment in respect of an annuity is made by a reinsurer under a reinsurance treaty made in an accounting period beginning before 1st January 1992,
- (b) the reinsurer’s liabilities first include an amount in respect of that annuity in an accounting period beginning on or after that date, and
- (c) the reinsurer’s liability in respect of that annuity is referable to its basic life assurance and general annuity business,

the payment shall, as respects the reinsurer, be treated for the purposes of this section, other than this subsection, as if the reinsurance treaty had been made in an accounting period beginning on or after 1st January 1992 (and, accordingly, as payment of a new annuity).

(1F) In this section—

“group annuity contract” means a contract between an insurance company and some other person under which the company undertakes to become liable to pay annuities to or in respect of such persons as may subsequently be specified or otherwise ascertained under or in accordance with the contract (whether or not annuities under the contract are also payable to or in respect of persons who are specified or ascertained at the time the contract is made);

“reinsurance treaty” means a contract under which one insurance company is obliged to cede, and another (in this section referred to as a “reinsurer”) to accept, the whole or part of a risk of a class or description to which the contract relates.]

- F377 (2)
- F378 (3)
- F379 (4)
- F380 (5)
- (6) ^{F381}

Textual Amendments

- F364** S. 437(1A)-(1F) substituted for s. 437(1) (for accounting periods beginning on or after 1.1.1992) by Finance Act 1991 (c. 31, SIF 63:1), s. 48, Sch. 7 paras. 5, 18
- F365** S. 437(1A) substituted for s. 437(1A)(1B) (with effect in accordance with s. 67(7) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1997 (c. 16), s. 67(1)
- F366** Words in s. 437(1A) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 39(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 8 para. 6 (with Sch. 8 Pt. 2)
- F367** Words in s. 437(1A) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 33 para. 6(12) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2003 (c. 14), Sch. 33 para. 6(9)
- F368** Words in s. 437(1A) substituted (28.9.2004 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Finance Act 2004, Sections 38 to 40 and 45 and Schedule 6 (Consequential Amendment of Enactments) Order 2004 (S.I. 2004/2310), Sch. para. 18
- F369** Words in s. 437(1C) inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 67(8) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1997 (c. 16), s. 67(2)
- F370** Words in s. 437(1C)(b)(ii) omitted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 14 para. 18(1) of the repealing Act) by virtue of Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), Sch. 14 para. 2(2)
- F371** Words in s. 437(1C)(b)(ii) inserted (6.4.2005 with effect in accordance with s. 883(1) of the amending Act) by Income Tax (Trading and Other Income) Act 2005 (c. 5), Sch. 1 para. 178(2) (with Sch. 2)

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- F372** Word at the end of s. 437(1C)(b) repealed (6.4.2005 with effect in accordance with s. 883(1) of the repealing Act) by **Income Tax (Trading and Other Income) Act 2005 (c. 5), Sch. 1 para. 178(3), Sch. 3** (with Sch. 2)
- F373** S. 437(1C)(c) omitted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 14 para. 18(1) of the repealing Act) by virtue of **Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), Sch. 14 para. 2(3)**
- F374** S. 437(1C)(d) and preceding word inserted (6.4.2005 with effect in accordance with s. 883(1) of the amending Act) by **Income Tax (Trading and Other Income) Act 2005 (c. 5), Sch. 1 para. 178(4)** (with Sch. 2)
- F375** Words in s. 437(1C)(d) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 14 para. 18(1) of the amending Act) by **Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), Sch. 14 para. 2(4)**
- F376** S. 437(1CA)-(1CD) inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 67(8) of the amending Act) by **Finance Act 1997 (c. 16), s. 67(2)**
- F377** S. 437(2)-(5) repealed (for accounting periods beginning on or after 1.1.1992) by **Finance Act 1991 (c. 31, SIF 63:1), ss. 48, 123, Sch. 7 paras. 4(4), 18, Sch. 19 Pt. V, Note 3**
- F378** S. 437(2)-(5) repealed (for accounting periods beginning on or after 1.1.1992) by **Finance Act 1991 (c. 31, SIF 63:1), ss. 48, 123, Sch. 7 paras. 4(4), 18, Sch. 19 Pt. V, Note 3**
- F379** S. 437(2)-(5) repealed (for accounting periods beginning on or after 1.1.1992) by **Finance Act 1991 (c. 31, SIF 63:1), ss. 48, 123, Sch. 7 paras. 4(4), 18, Sch. 19 Pt. V, Note 3**
- F380** S. 437(2)-(5) repealed (for accounting periods beginning on or after 1.1.1992) by **Finance Act 1991 (c. 31, SIF 63:1), ss. 48, 123, Sch. 7 paras. 4(4), 18, Sch. 19 Pt. V, Note 3**
- F381** S. 437(6) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57 of the repealing Act) by **Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), Sch. 29 Pt. 8(5), Note 2**

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C56** S. 437 modified (10.8.1995) by **The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 1992 (S.I. 1992/1655), reg. 10A** (as inserted by **The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Regulations 1995 (S.I. 1995/1916), regs. 1, 6**)
- C57** S. 437 modified (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the modifying S.I.) by **The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/473), regs. 1(1), 21** (as amended (31.12.1997) with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by **The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment No. 2) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/2877), regs. 1(1), 4**
- C58** S. 437 modified (12.8.2005 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the modifying S.I.) by **The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 2005 (S.I. 2005/2014), regs. 1(1), 14**

[^{F382}437A] Meaning of “steep-reduction annuity” etc.

- (1) For the purposes of section 437 an annuity is a steep-reduction annuity if—
- the amount of any payment in respect of the annuity (but not the term of the annuity) depends on any contingency other than the duration of a human life or lives;
 - the annuitant is entitled in respect of the annuity to payments of different amounts at different times; and
 - those payments include a payment (“a reduced payment”) of an amount which is substantially smaller than the amount of at least one of the earlier payments in respect of that annuity to which the annuitant is entitled.
- (2) Where there are different intervals between payments to which an annuitant is entitled in respect of any annuity, the question whether or not the conditions in subsection (1) (b) and (c) above are satisfied in the case of that annuity shall be determined by assuming—

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: *Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)*

- (a) that the annuitant's entitlement, after the first payment, to payments in respect of that annuity is an entitlement to payments at yearly intervals on the anniversary of the first payment; and
 - (b) that the amount to which the annuitant is assumed to be entitled on each such anniversary is equal to the annuitant's assumed entitlement for the year ending with that anniversary.
- (3) For the purposes of subsection (2) above an annuitant's assumed entitlement for any year shall be determined as follows—
- (a) the annuitant's entitlement to each payment in respect of the annuity shall be taken to accrue at a constant rate during the interval between the previous payment and that payment; and
 - (b) his assumed entitlement for any year shall be taken to be equal to the aggregate of the amounts which, in accordance with paragraph (a) above, are treated as accruing in that year.
- (4) In the case of an annuity to which subsection (2) above applies, the reference in section 437(1CB)(a) to the making of a reduced payment shall be construed as if it were a reference to the making of a payment in respect of that annuity which (applying subsection (3)(a) above) is taken to accrue at a rate that is substantially less than the rate at which at least one of the earlier payments in respect of that annuity is taken to accrue.
- (5) Where—
- (a) any question arises for the purposes of this section whether the amount of any payment in respect of any annuity—
 - (i) is substantially smaller than the amount of, or
 - (ii) accrues at a rate substantially less than, an earlier payment in respect of that annuity, and
 - (b) the annuitant or, as the case may be, every annuitant is an individual who is beneficially entitled to all the rights conferred on him as such an annuitant, that question shall be determined without regard to so much of the difference between the amounts or rates as is referable to a reduction falling to be made as a result of the occurrence of a death.
- (6) Where the amount of any one or more of the payments to which an annuitant is entitled in respect of an annuity depends on any contingency, his entitlement to payments in respect of that annuity shall be determined for the purposes of section 437(1CA) to (1CC) and this section according to whatever (applying any relevant actuarial principles) is the most likely outcome in relation to that contingency.
- (7) Where any agreement or arrangement has effect for varying the rights of an annuitant in relation to a payment in respect of any annuity, that payment shall be taken, for the purposes of section 437(1CA) to (1CC) and this section, to be a payment of the amount to which the annuitant is entitled in accordance with that agreement or arrangement.
- (8) References in this section to a contingency include references to a contingency that consists wholly or partly in the exercise by any person of any option.]

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Textual Amendments

F382 S. 437A inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 67(8) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 1997 \(c. 16\)](#), s. 67(3)

438 Pension business: exemption from tax.

- (1) ^{M6}Exemption from corporation tax shall be allowed in respect of income [^{F383}from assets solely linked to pension business.]
- (2) ^{F384}
- (3) ^{F385}
- [^{F386}(3AA) ^{F385}
- (4) ^{F384}
- (5) ^{F387}
- (6) ^{F387}
- [^{F388}(6A) ^{F389}
- [^{F390}(6B) ^{F387}
- (6C) ^{F387}
- (6D) ^{F387}
- (6E) ^{F387}
- (7) ^{F387}
- (8) ^{F391}
- [^{F392}(9) ^{F393}

Textual Amendments

- F383** Words in s. 438(1) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 7 para. 26\(2\)](#) (with [Sch. 7 Pt. 2](#))
- F384** S. 438(2)(4) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 7 para. 26\(3\)](#), [Sch. 27 Pt. 2\(7\)](#), Note (with [Sch. 7 Pt. 2](#))
- F385** S. 438(3)(3AA) repealed (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 3 para. 6\(7\)](#) of the repealing Act) by [Finance \(No. 2\) Act 1997 \(c. 58\)](#), [Sch. 3 para. 6\(2\)](#), [Sch. 8 Pt. 2\(6\)](#), Note
- F386** S. 438(3AA) inserted (3.5.1994) by [Finance Act 1994 \(c. 9\)](#), [Sch. 16 para. 6\(2\)](#)
- F387** S. 438(5)-(7) repealed (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 3 para. 6\(7\)-\(9\)](#) of the repealing Act) by [Finance \(No. 2\) Act 1997 \(c. 58\)](#), [Sch. 3 para. 6\(4\)\(5\)](#), [Sch. 8 Pt. 2\(6\)](#), Note (with [Sch. 3 para. 13\(17\)](#))
- F388** 1990 s.45(9).
- F389** S. 438(5)-(7) repealed (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 3 para. 6\(7\)\(8\)](#), [Sch. 8 Pt. 2\(6\)](#) Note of the repealing Act) by [Finance \(No. 2\) Act 1997 \(c. 58\)](#), [Sch. 3 para. 6\(4\)\(5\)](#), [Sch. 8 Pt. 2\(6\)](#)
- F390** S. 438(6B)-(6E) inserted (3.5.1994) by [Finance Act 1994 \(c. 9\)](#), [Sch. 16 para. 6\(4\)](#)
- F391** S. 438(8) repealed (6.4.2006) by [Finance Act 2004 \(c. 12\)](#), [Sch. 42 Pt. 3](#), Note
- F392** S. 438(9) inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 8 para. 57\(1\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 1995 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 8 para. 28\(2\)](#) (with [Sch. 8 para. 55\(2\)](#))

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

F393 S. 438(9) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 3 para. 6(8) of the repealing Act) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1997 (c. 58), Sch. 3 para. 6(6), **Sch. 8 Pt. 2(6)**, Note

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

C59 S. 438 amended (27.7.1993) by 1993 c. 34, s. 78(6)(11)

C60 S. 438 modified (3.5.1994) by Finance Act 1994 (c. 9), **Sch. 18 para. 1(5)**

C61 S. 438 modified (6.4.1999) by The Individual Savings Account (Insurance Companies) Regulations 1998 (S.I. 1998/1871), **regs. 1, 5, 14** (and as substituted (22.8.2000) by The Individual Savings Account (Insurance Companies) (Amendment) Regulations 2000 (S.I. 2000/2075), **regs. 1, 4**)

C62 S. 438(1) modified (6.4.2005) by The Child Trust Funds (Insurance Companies) Regulations 2004 (S.I. 2004/2680), **regs. 1, 4, 12**; S.I. 2004/3369, **art. 2(1)**

Marginal Citations

M6 Source—1970 s.314(1); 1970(F) Sch.5 Part III 11(3), (6)(c)

[^{F394}**438A** Pension business: payments on account of tax credits and deducted tax.

^{F395}]

Textual Amendments

F394 S. 438A inserted (2.10.1992) by Finance Act 1991 (c. 31, SIF 63:1), s. 49(1); S.I. 1992/1746, **art.2**

F395 S. 438A repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 87(2)(5) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2001 (c. 9), s. 87(1), **Sch. 33 Pt. 2(12)**

[^{F396}**438B** Income or gains arising from property investment LLP

^{F397}]

Textual Amendments

F396 Ss. 438B, 438C inserted (6.4.2001) by Finance Act 2001 (c. 9), s. 76, **Sch. 25 para. 5**

F397 S. 438B repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 27, **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7)**, Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

438C Determination of policy holders' share for purposes of s.438B

^{F398}]

Textual Amendments

F396 Ss. 438B, 438C inserted (6.4.2001) by Finance Act 2001 (c. 9), s. 76, **Sch. 25 para. 5**

F398 S. 438C repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 28, **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7)**, Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

439 Restricted government securities.

^{F399}]

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Textual Amendments

F399 S. 439 repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 2007](#) (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 29, [Sch. 27 Pt. 2\(7\)](#), Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

[^{F400}**439A** **Taxation of pure reinsurance business.**

^{F401}]

Textual Amendments

F400 S. 439A inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 8 para. 57\(1\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 1995](#) (c. 4), [Sch. 8 para. 26](#) (with [Sch. 8 para. 55\(2\)](#))

F401 S. 439A repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 39(2) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 2007](#) (c. 11), Sch. 8 para. 7, [Sch. 27 Pt. 2\(8\)](#), Note (with Sch. 8 Pt. 2)

[^{F402}**439B** **Life reinsurance business: separate charge on profits.**

^{F403}]

Textual Amendments

F402 S. 439B inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 8 para. 57\(1\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 1995](#) (c. 4), [Sch. 8 para. 27\(1\)](#) (with [Sch. 8 para. 55\(2\)](#))

F403 S. 439B repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 2007](#) (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 30, [Sch. 27 Pt. 2\(7\)](#), Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

[^{F404}**440** **Transfers of assets etc.**

(1) If at any time an asset (or a part of an asset) held by an insurance company ceases to be within one of the categories set out in subsection (4) below and comes within another of those categories, the company shall for the purposes of corporation tax be deemed to have disposed of and immediately re-acquired the asset (or part) for a consideration equal to its [^{F405}fair] value at that time.

(2) Where—

[^{F406}(a) an asset is acquired by a company as a result of an insurance business transfer scheme which has effect to transfer long-term business from any person (“the transferor”) to the company, and]

(b) the asset (or part of it) is within one of the categories set out in subsection (4) below immediately before the acquisition and is within another of those categories immediately afterwards,

the transferor shall for the purposes of corporation tax be deemed to have disposed of and immediately re-acquired the asset (or part) immediately before the acquisition for a consideration equal to its [^{F405}fair] value at that time.

[^{F408}]
^{F407}(2A)

[^{F408}]

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

F409(2B)

- (3) Where, apart from this subsection, section [F410 171 or 173 the 1992 Act] (transfers within a group) would apply to a disposal or acquisition by an insurance company of an asset (or part of an asset) which, immediately before the disposal or (as the case may be) immediately after the acquisition, is within one of the categories set out in [F411 paragraphs [F412(a), (d) and (e)]] of subsection (4) below, that section shall not apply to the disposal or acquisition.
- [F413(4) The categories referred to in subsections (1) to (3) above are—
- [F414(a) assets which are linked solely to gross roll-up business or are foreign [F415 business] assets;]
 - (d) assets linked solely to basic life assurance and general annuity business;
 - (e) assets of the [F416 long-term insurance fund] not within [F417 either] of the preceding paragraphs;
 - (f) other assets.]
- (5) ^{F418}
- [In a case where the profits of a company's life assurance business are charged to tax ^{F419}(6) [F420 under section 35 of CTA 2009 (charge on trade profits)] this section has effect with the modification specified in section 440B(3).]]

Textual Amendments

- F404** Ss. 440, 440A substituted for s. 440 (1.1.1990) by Finance Act 1990 (c. 29), Sch. 6 paras. 8, **11(2)** (with Sch. 6 para. 12)
- F405** Words in s. 440(1)(2) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 10 para. 17(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 10 para. 10(2)(a)**
- F406** S. 440(2)(a) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with arts. 1(2)(a), 28(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001 (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 28(1)**
- F407** S. 440(2A) inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 105(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1996 (c. 8), **Sch. 14 para. 25** (with Sch. 15)
- F408** S. 440(2A)(2B) repealed (19.7.2007) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 10 para. 16(3)(b), **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(10)**, Note
- F409** S. 440(2B) inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 83(3) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2002 (c. 23), **Sch. 27 para. 5** (with Sch. 28)
- F410** Words in s. 440(3) substituted (6.3.1992 with effect as mentioned in s. 289(1)(2) of the amending Act) by Taxation of Chargeable Gains Act 1992 (c. 12), ss. 289, 290(1), **Sch. 10 para. 14(22)(a)** (with ss. 60, 101(1), 171, 201(3))
- F411** Words in s. 440(3) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 8 para. 5(2)** (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))
- F412** Words in s. 440(3) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 31(2)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F413** S. 440(4) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995, Sch. 8 para. 5(3), s. 55(2)
- F414** S. 440(4)(a) substituted for s. 440(4)(a)-(c) (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 31(3)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F415** Word in s. 440(4)(a) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 10(6)(7) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 10(3)(d)**

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- F416** Words in s. 440(4)(e) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001 (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 52(1)(g)**
- F417** Word in s. 440(4)(e) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 31(3)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F418** S. 440(5) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 10 para. 17(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 10 para. 10(2)(b), **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(10)**, Note
- F419** S. 440(6) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 8 para. 28(3)** (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))
- F420** Words in s. 440(6) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 136** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C63** S. 440 modified by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 1992 (S.I. 1992/1655), **reg 10C** (as inserted (10.8.1995) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Regulations 1995 (S.I. 1995/1916), **regs. 1, 6**)
- C64** S. 440 modified (20.3.1997 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the modifying S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/473), **regs. 1(1), 22** (as amended by: S.I. 2001/3629, **arts. 1(2)(b), 158(1), 165(2)(d)**; S.I. 2004/822, **regs. 1, 18**)
- C65** S. 440 modified (12.8.2005 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the modifying S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 2005 (S.I. 2005/2014), **regs. 1(1), 16** (as amended by S.I. 2007/2134, **regs. 1(1)(2), 16**)
- C66** S. 440(1) excluded (25.7.1991) by Finance Act 1991 (c. 31, SIF 63:1), s. 48, **Sch. 7 para. 6(4)**
- C67** S. 440(2) modified (with effect in accordance with reg. 1 of the modifying S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Taxation of Transfers of Business) Regulations 1995 (S.I. 1995/171), **regs. 4, 5** (as amended (19.3.1997) by The Friendly Societies (Taxation of Transfers of Business) (Amendment) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/472), **regs. 1, 3**)
- C68** S. 440(2) modified (20.3.1997 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the modifying S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/473), **regs. 1(1), 23** (as amended by S.I. 2001/3629, **arts. 1(2)(b), 158(2)**); and that modifying reg. 23 is omitted (8.4.2004 with effect in accordance with reg. 1 of the revoking S.I.) by virtue of S.I. 2004/822, **reg. 19**
- C69** S. 440(2) modified (with effect in accordance with reg. 4A(3) of the modifying S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Taxation of Transfers of Business) Regulations 1995 (S.I. 1995/171), **reg. 4A(1)(2)(a)** (as inserted (19.3.1997) by The Friendly Societies (Taxation of Transfers of Business) (Amendment) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/472), **regs. 1, 4**)
- C70** S. 440(4) modified (20.3.1997 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending Regulations) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/473), **regs. 1(1), 24, 25**; and that modifying reg. 25 is omitted (8.4.2004 with effect in accordance with regs. 1, 20(2) of the revoking S.I.) by virtue of S.I. 2004/822, **reg. 20(1)**
- C71** S. 440(4) modified (6.4.1999) by The Individual Savings Account (Insurance Companies) Regulations 1998 (S.I. 1998/1871), **regs. 1, 15**
- C72** S. 440(4)(f) modified by Finance Act 1989 (c. 26), **s. 83XA(12)** (as inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 10 para. 17(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 10 para. 2(1)**)

[^{F421}440A]Securities.

- (1) Subsection (2) below applies where the assets of an insurance company include securities of a class all of which would apart from this section be regarded for the purposes of corporation tax on chargeable gains as one holding.
- (2) Where this subsection applies—

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- [^{F422}(a) so many of the securities as are identified in the company's records as securities by reference to the value of which there are to be determined benefits provided for under policies or contracts the effecting of all (or all but an insignificant proportion) of which constitutes the carrying on of—
- [^{F423}(i) basic life assurance and general annuity business, or
- (ii) gross roll-up business,]
- shall be treated for the purposes of corporation tax as a separate holding linked solely to that business,]
- (c) ^{F424}
- (d) so many of the securities as are included in the company's [^{F425}long-term insurance fund] but do not fall within [^{F426}paragraph (a)] shall be treated for those purposes as a separate holding which is an asset of that fund (but not of [^{F427}the description mentioned in that paragraph]), and
- (e) any remaining securities shall be treated for those purposes as a separate holding which is not of any of the descriptions mentioned in the preceding paragraphs.
- (3) Subsection (2) above also applies where the assets of an insurance company include securities of a class and apart from this section some of them would be regarded as a 1982 holding, and the rest as a [^{F428}section 104 holding], for the purposes of corporation tax on chargeable gains.
- (4) In a case within subsection (3) above—
- (a) the reference in any paragraph of subsection (2) above to a separate holding shall be construed, where necessary, as a reference to a separate 1982 holding and a separate [^{F428}section 104 holding], and
- (b) the questions whether such a construction is necessary in the case of any paragraph and, if it is, how many securities falling within the paragraph constitute each of the two holdings shall be determined in accordance with paragraph 12 of Schedule 6 to the Finance Act 1990 and the identification rules applying on any subsequent acquisitions and disposals.
- (5) Section [^{F429}105 of the 1992 Act]] shall have effect where subsection (2) above applies as if securities regarded as included in different holdings by virtue of that subsection were securities of different kinds.
- [^{F430}^{F431}(6) In this section—
- “1982 holding” has the same meaning as in section 109 of the 1992 Act;
- “[^{F428}section 104 holding]” has the same meaning as in section 104(3) of that Act; and
- “securities” means shares, or securities of a company, and any other assets where they are of a nature to be dealt in without identifying the particular assets disposed or acquired.]
- [^{F430}(7) In a case where the profits of a company's life assurance business are charged to tax [^{F432}under section 35 of CTA 2009 (charge on trade profits)] this section has effect with the modification specified in section 440B(4).]

Textual Amendments

F421 Ss. 440, 440A substituted for s. 440 (1.1.1990) by Finance Act 1990 (c. 29), Sch. 6 paras. 8, **11(2)** (with Sch. 6 para. 12)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- F422** S. 440A(2)(a) substituted for s. 440A(2)(a)(b) (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 8 para. 6** (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))
- F423** S. 440A(2)(a)(i)(ii) substituted for s. 440A(2)(a)(i)-(iii) (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 32(a)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F424** S. 440A(2)(c) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 32(b), **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7)**, Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F425** Words in s. 440A(2)(d) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001 (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 52(1)(h)**
- F426** Words in s. 440A(2)(d) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 32(c)(i)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F427** Words in s. 440A(2)(d) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 32(c)(ii)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F428** Words in s. 440A(3)(4)(6) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 123(6) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1998 (c. 36), **s. 123(5)(a)**
- F429** Words in s. 440A(5) substituted (6.3.1992 with effect as mentioned in s. 289(1)(2) of the amending Act) by Taxation of Chargeable Gains Act 1992 (c. 12), ss. 289, 290(1), **Sch. 10 para. 14(23)(a)** (with ss. 60, 101(1), 171, 201(3))
- F430** S. 440A(7) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 8 para. 28(4)** (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))
- F431** S. 440A(6) substituted (6.3.1992 with effect as mentioned in s. 289(1)(2) of the amending Act) by Taxation of Chargeable Gains Act 1992 (c. 12), ss. 289, 290(1), **Sch. 10 para. 14(23)(b)** (with ss. 60, 101(1), 171, 201(3))
- F432** Words in s. 440A(7) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 137** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C73** S. 440A(2) modified (31.7.1992 with effect in accordance with reg. 1 of the modifying S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 1992 (S.I. 1992/1655), **regs. 1, 14, 15** (as amended (31.12.1993 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2)(3) of the amending S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Regulations 1993 (S.I. 1993/3111), **regs. 1(1), 5**)
- C74** S. 440A(2) modified (31.7.1992 with effect in accordance with reg. 1 of the modifying S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 1992 (S.I. 1992/1655), **regs. 1, 16** (as substituted (31.12.1993 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2)(3) of the amending S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Regulations 1993 (S.I. 1993/3111), **regs. 1(1), 10**)
- C75** S. 440A(2) modified (20.3.1997 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the modifying S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/473), **regs. 1(1), 26, 27**; and that modifying reg. 27 is omitted (8.4.2004 with effect in accordance with reg. 1 of the revoking S.I.) by virtue of S.I. 2004/822, **reg. 21**
- C76** S. 440A(2) modified (12.8.2005 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the modifying S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 2005 (S.I. 2005/2014), **regs. 1(1), 17** (as amended by S.I. 2007/2134, **regs. 1(1)(2), 17**)
- C77** See 1990 s.41 and Sch.6 para.12(2)—subs.(d) omitted for period 1 January 1990 to 19 March 1990 inclusive.
- C78** See 1990 s.41 and Sch.6 para.12(1), (3), (4), (6), (7) and (10)—application and commencement provisions for “1982 holdings” and “new holdings”.
- C79** See 1990 s.41 and Sch.6 para.12(1), (3), (4), (6), (7) and (10)—application and commencement provisions for

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

“1982 holdings”
and
“new holdings”.

C80 S. 440A(2)(e) modified by Finance Act 1989 (c. 26), s. 83XA(13) (as inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 10 para. 17(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 10 para. 2(1))

[^{F434}440B Modifications where tax charged under [^{F433}section 35 of CTA 2009].

- (1) The following provisions apply where the profits of a company’s life assurance business are charged to tax [^{F435}under section 35 of CTA 2009 (charge on trade profits)] [^{F436}in accordance with section 431G(3)].

^{F437}(1A) [^{F438}.....]

(2) [^{F438}.....]

- (3) [^{F439}Subsection (1) of section 440 applies] as if the only categories set out in subsection (4) of that section were—

- (a) assets of the [^{F440}long-term insurance fund], and
- (b) other assets.

- (4) Section 440A applies as if for paragraphs [^{F441}(a), (d) and (e)] of subsection (2) there were substituted—

[^{F442}(“ so many of the securities as are included in the company's long-term insurance fund shall be treated for the purposes of corporation tax as a separate holding which is an asset of that fund, and]

- (b) any remaining securities shall be treated for those purposes as a separate holding which is not of the description mentioned in the preceding paragraph.”.

[Section 440(2) does not apply if either the transferor or the company by which the ^{F443}(4A) asset is acquired is a company whose profits are charged to tax [^{F444}under section 35 of CTA 2009] (or if they both are).

- (4B) Section 211 of the 1992 Act does not apply [^{F445}in relation to assets which are referable to the life assurance business of the transferor] if the transferor is a company whose profits are charged to tax [^{F446}under section 35 of CTA 2009].]

(5) [^{F447}.....]

Textual Amendments

- F433** Words in s. 440B title substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 138(5) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F434** S. 440B inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), Sch. 8 para. 28(1) (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))
- F435** Words in s. 440B(1) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 138(2) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F436** Words in s. 440B(1) inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 39(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 8 para. 8(2) (with Sch. 8 Pt. 2)

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- F437** S. 440B(1A) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 27 para. 5(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1996 (c. 8), **Sch. 27 para. 5(1)**
- F438** S. 440B(1A)(2) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 3 para. 8(4)(5) of the repealing Act) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1997 (c. 58), Sch. 3 para. 8(2)(3), **Sch. 8 Pt. 2(6)**, Note
- F439** Words in s. 440B(3) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 39(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 8 para. 8(3)** (with Sch. 8 Pt. 2)
- F440** Words in s. 440B(3)(a) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001 (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 52(1)(i)**
- F441** Words in s. 440B(4) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 33(a)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F442** Words in s. 440B(4) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 33(b)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F443** S. 440B(4A)(4B) inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 39(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 8 para. 8(4)** (with Sch. 8 Pt. 2)
- F444** Words in s. 440B(4A) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 138(3)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F445** Words in s. 440B(4B) inserted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), **arts. 1(1), 7**
- F446** Words in s. 440B(4B) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 138(4)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F447** S. 440B(5) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 39(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 8 para. 8(5), **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(8)**, Note (with Sch. 8 Pt. 2)

[^{F448}440C] Modifications for change of tax basis

- (1) Subsection (2) makes provision for a case where—
 - (a) subsection (4) of section 431G applies in relation to the profits of the life assurance business of an insurance company for any accounting period, but
 - (b) the profits of that business for a succeeding accounting period fall to be charged to tax [^{F449}under section 35 of CTA 2009 (charge on trade profits)] by virtue of subsection (3) of that section.
- (2) The loss referred to in section 431G(4)(b) (less any loss for the same accounting period set off under section 436A for any intervening accounting period and any amount deducted for any such period in respect of the loss by virtue of section 85A(3)(b) of the Finance Act 1989) may be [^{F450}relieved under section 45 of CTA 2010] against profits of that succeeding accounting period (without being reduced in accordance with section 434A(2)(a)).
- (3) In determining whether any loss has been set off under section 436A for any intervening accounting period, or whether any amount has been deducted for any such period in respect of the loss by virtue of section 85A(3)(b) of the Finance Act 1989, losses of earlier accounting periods are to be assumed to be set off before those of later accounting periods.
- (4) Subsection (5) makes provision for a case where—
 - (a) a loss arises to an insurance company for an accounting period for which the profits of its life assurance business fall to be charged to tax [^{F451}under section 35 of CTA 2009] by virtue of section 431G(3)(b),

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (b) the profits of that business for a subsequent accounting period are charged to tax under the I minus E basis, and
 - (c) had those profits (instead) been charged to tax [^{F452}under section 35 of CTA 2009], any of that loss would have been available to be set off against them under [^{F453}section 45 of CTA 2010].
- (5) The loss is to be treated for the purposes of the operation of section 436A in relation to the subsequent accounting period as if it were a loss arising from its gross roll-up business in the accounting period in which it arose.
- (6) Subsections (7) and (8) make provision for a case where—
- (a) the profits of the life assurance business of an insurance company for an accounting period are charged to tax under the I minus E basis,
 - (b) the profits of that business for its next accounting period fall to be charged to tax [^{F454}under section 35 of CTA 2009] by virtue of section 431G(3), and
 - (c) that prevents the giving of relief in accordance with section 86(8) of the Finance Act 1989 (acquisition expenses relieved in fractions under section 76).
- (7) Any relief which would have been so given in—
- (a) the next accounting period, or
 - (b) any subsequent accounting period for which the profits of the company's life assurance business continue to be charged to tax [^{F455}under section 35 of CTA 2009],
- may be given by set-off against any gains treated as accruing under section 213(1) of the 1992 Act at the end of the accounting period.
- (8) But if the profits of the company's life assurance business for a subsequent accounting period are charged to tax under the I minus E basis, any relief not previously given under subsection (7) is to be treated for the purposes of the operation of section 76 in relation to the first subsequent accounting period for which profits are so charged as if it were an amount which is to be relieved under that section by virtue of section 86(8) and (9) of the Finance Act 1989.]

Textual Amendments

- F448** S. 440C inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 39(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 8 para. 9** (with Sch. 8 Pt. 2)
- F449** Words in s. 440C(1)(b) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 139(2)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F450** Words in s. 440C(2) substituted (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 49(2)** (with Sch. 2)
- F451** Words in s. 440C(4)(a) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 139(3)(a)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F452** Words in s. 440C(4)(c) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 139(3)(b)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F453** Words in s. 440C(4)(c) substituted (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 49(3)** (with Sch. 2)
- F454** Words in s. 440C(6)(b) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 139(4)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F455** Words in s. 440C(7)(b) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 139(5)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

[^{F456} **440D** Modifications in relation to BLAGAB group reinsurers

Schedule 19ABA (which makes modifications of this Act in relation to BLAGAB group reinsurers) shall have effect.]

Textual Amendments

F456 S. 440D inserted (27.12.2007 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Taxation of Reinsurance Business) (Corporation Tax Acts) (Amendment) Order 2007 (S.I. 2007/3430), art. 3(2)

441 Overseas life assurance business.

^{F457}

Textual Amendments

F457 S. 441 repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 34, Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7), Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

[^{F458} **441A** Section 441: distributions.

(1) ^{F459}

(2) ^{F460}

[^{F461} (3) ^{F460}

(4) ^{F460}

(5) ^{F460}]

(7) ^{F460}

(8) ^{F460}]

Textual Amendments

F458 Ss. 441, 441A substituted for s. 441 by Finance Act 1990 (c. 29), Sch. 7 paras. 3, 10

F459 S. 441A(1) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 3 para. 9(4) of the repealing Act) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1997 (c. 58), Sch. 3 para. 9(2), Sch. 8 Pt. 2(6), Note

F460 S. 441A(2)-(8) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 4 para. 28(2), Sch. 8 Pt. 2(10) Note of the repealing Act) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1997 (c. 58), Sch. 4 para. 28(1), Sch. 8 Pt. 2(10)

F461 S. 441A(3)-(5) substituted for s. 441A(3)-(6) (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), Sch. 8 para. 31 (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))

[^{F462} **441B** Treatment of UK land.

^{F463}

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Textual Amendments

- F462** S. 441B inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), Sch. 8 para. 32 (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))
- F463** S. 441B repealed (13.8.2007 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the repealing S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Overseas Life Assurance Business) (Excluded Business) (Amendment) Regulations 2007 (S.I. 2007/2086), regs. 1(1), 6(2)(a)

442 Overseas business of U.K. companies.

- (1) ^{M7}Subsections (2) and (3) below apply where a company resident in the United Kingdom carries on insurance business outside the United Kingdom through a [^{F464}permanent establishment] and—
- (a) that business, or part of it, together with the whole assets of the company used for the purposes of that business or part (or together with the whole of those assets other than cash), is transferred to a company not resident in the United Kingdom;
 - (b) the business or part is so transferred wholly or partly in exchange for shares, or for shares and loan stock, issued by the transferee company to the transferor company; and
 - (c) the shares so issued, either alone or taken together with any other shares in the transferee company already held by the transferor company, amount in all to not less than one quarter of the ordinary share capital of the transferee company.
- (2) In making any computation in accordance with the provisions [^{F465}applicable for the purposes of section 35 of CTA 2009 (charge on trade profits)] of the profits or losses of the transferor company for the accounting period in which the transfer occurs, there shall be disregarded any profit or loss in respect of any asset transferred which, apart from this subsection, would fall to be taken into account in making that computation.
- (3) Where by virtue of subsection (2) above any profit or loss is disregarded in making any computation ^{F466} . . . the profit or loss shall be treated for the purposes of the [^{F467}1992 Act] as a chargeable gain or allowable loss accruing to the transferor company on the transfer.
- (4) ^{F468}

Textual Amendments

- F464** Words in s. 442(1) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 153(4) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2003 (c. 14), s. 153(1)(a)
- F465** Words in s. 442(2) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 140 (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F466** Words in s. 442(3) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 164(5) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1996 (c. 8), Sch. 41 Pt. 5(24), Note
- F467** Words in s. 442(3) substituted (6.3.1992 with effect as mentioned in s. 289(1)(2) of the amending Act) by Taxation of Chargeable Gains Act 1992 (c. 12), ss. 289, 290(1), Sch. 10 para. 14(24) (with ss. 60, 101(1), 171, 201(3))
- F468** S. 442(4) repealed (19.7.2007) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 10 para. 16(3)(c), Sch. 27 Pt. 2(10), Note

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

C81 S. 442(3) excluded by Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1970 (c. 10), s. 269C(8) (as inserted (retrospectively) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1992 (c. 48), s.48)

Marginal Citations

M7 Source—1977 s.45(1)—(4); 1979(C) Sch.7

[^{F469}442A] Taxation of investment return where risk reinsured.

- (1) Where an insurance company reinsures any risk in respect of a policy or contract attributable to its basic life assurance and general annuity business, the investment return on the policy or contract shall be treated as accruing to the company [^{F470}while the risk remains reinsured by the company under] the reinsurance arrangement and shall be charged to tax under [^{F471}the charge to corporation tax on income].
- (2) The Board may make provision by regulations as to the amount of investment return to be treated as accruing in each accounting period during which the reinsurance arrangement is in force.
- (3) The regulations may, in particular, provide that the investment return to be treated as accruing to the company in respect of a policy or contract in any accounting period shall be calculated by reference to—
 - (a) the aggregate of the sums paid by the company to the reinsurer during that accounting period and any earlier accounting periods by way of premium or otherwise;
 - (b) the aggregate of the sums paid by the reinsurer to the company during that accounting period and any earlier accounting periods by way of commission or otherwise;
 - (c) the aggregate amount of the net investment return treated as accruing to the company in any earlier accounting periods, that is to say, net of tax at such rate as may be prescribed; and
 - (d) such percentage rate of return as may be prescribed.

[Where a transfer of the reinsurance arrangement from one insurance company (“the ^{F472}(3A) transferor”) to another (“the transferee”) is effected by novation or an insurance business transfer scheme, for the purpose of calculating the investment return to be treated as accruing to the transferee in respect of the policy or contract after the transfer, the references to the company in subsection (3)(a), (b) and (c) above include (as well as the transferee)—

- (a) the transferor, and
 - (b) any insurance company from which the reinsurance arrangement was transferred on an earlier transfer effected by novation or an insurance business transfer scheme.]
- (4) The regulations shall provide that the amount of investment return to be treated as accruing ^{F473} . . . in respect of a policy or contract in the final accounting period during which the policy or contract is in force is the amount, ascertained in accordance with regulations, by which the profit over the whole period during which the policy or contract, and the reinsurance arrangement, were in force exceeds the aggregate of the amounts treated as accruing in earlier accounting periods.

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

If that profit is less than the aggregate of the amounts treated as accruing in earlier accounting periods, the difference shall go to reduce the amounts treated by virtue of this section as arising in that accounting period from other policies or contracts, and if not fully so relieved may be carried forward and set against any such amounts in subsequent accounting periods.

(5) Regulations under this section—

- (a) may exclude from the operation of this section such descriptions of insurance company, such descriptions of policies or contracts and such descriptions of reinsurance arrangements as may be prescribed;
- (b) may make such supplementary provision as to the ascertainment of the investment return to be treated as accruing to the company as appears to the Board to be appropriate, including provision requiring payments made during an accounting period to be treated as made on such date or dates as may be prescribed; and
- (c) may make different provision for different cases or descriptions of case.

(6) In this section “prescribed” means prescribed by regulations under this section.]

Textual Amendments

- F469** S. 442A inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 57(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 8 para. 34** (with Sch. 8 paras. 55(2), 57(2))
- F470** Words in s. 442A(1) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 33 para. 23(5) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2003 (c. 14), **Sch. 33 para. 23(2)**
- F471** Words in s. 442A(1) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 141** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F472** S. 442A(3A) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 33 para. 23(5) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2003 (c. 14), **Sch. 33 para. 23(3)**
- F473** Words in s. 442A(4) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 33 para. 23(5) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2003 (c. 14), Sch. 33 para. 23(4), **Sch. 43 Pt. 3(12)**, Note 4

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C82** S. 442A restricted (28.7.1995 with effect in accordance with reg. 1 of the affecting S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Taxation of Reinsurance Business) Regulations 1995 (S.I. 1995/1730), **regs. 9, 10**
- C83** S. 442A(1) modified (20.3.1997 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the modifying S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/473), **regs. 1(1), 29**
- C84** S. 442A(1) modified (12.8.2005 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the modifying S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 2005 (S.I. 2005/2014), **regs. 1(1), 19**

443 Life policies carrying rights not in money.

F474

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Textual Amendments

F474 S. 443 repealed (19.7.2007) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 10 para. 16(3)(d), Sch. 27 Pt. 2(10), Note

444 Life policies issued before 5th August 1965.

F475

Textual Amendments

F475 S. 444 repealed (19.7.2007) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 10 para. 16(3)(e), Sch. 27 Pt. 2(10), Note

[^{F476}444A] Transfers of business.

[^{F477}(1) ^{F478} . . . This section applies where an insurance business transfer scheme has effect to transfer long-term business from one person (“the transferor”) to another (“the transferee”).]

[^{F479}(2) Any expenses payable which (^{F480}making the assumptions in subsection (3B) below)] would have fallen to be brought into account by the transferor in determining the deduction for expenses payable to be allowed under section 76 in computing profits for an accounting period following the period which ends with the day on which the transfer takes place shall, instead, be brought into account under and in accordance with that section by the transferee as expenses payable by him (and giving effect in the case of acquisition expenses, to section 86(6) to (9) of the Finance Act 1989).]

- (3) Any loss which (^{F480}making the assumptions in subsection (3B) below)—
 - (a) would have been available under section [^{F481}436A(4)] to be set off against profits of the transferor for the accounting period following that which ends with the day on which transfer takes place, ^{F482} . . .
 - (b) ^{F482}

shall, instead, be treated as a loss of the transferee (and available to be set off against profits of [^{F483}gross roll-up business]) [^{F484}if the conditions [^{F485}mentioned in subsection (3YA) are satisfied in relation to the business transferred].]

[The conditions are—

- ^{F486}(3YA) (a) the ownership condition set out in section 941 of CTA 2010, and
- (b) the tax condition set out in section 943 of that Act.]

[^{F488}] ^{F487}(3ZA)

[Any subsection (2) excess (within the meaning of section 432F(2)) which (^{F480}making ^{F489}(3A) the assumptions in subsection (3B) below)] would have been available under section 432F(3) or (4) to reduce a subsection (3) figure (within the meaning of section 432F(1)) of the transferor in an accounting period following that which ends with the day on which transfer takes place—

- (a) shall, instead, be treated as a subsection (2) excess of the transferee, and

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

(b) shall be taken into account in the first accounting period of the transferee ending after the date of the transfer (to reduce the subsection (3) figure or, as the case may be, to produce or increase a subsection (2) excess for that period), in relation to the revenue account of the transferee dealing with or including the business transferred.]

[The assumptions referred to in subsections (2), (3) and (3A) above are—

- ^{F490}(3B) (a) that the transferor had continued to carry on the business transferred after the transfer, and
- (b) where there is no accounting period of the transferor ending with the transfer date, that there was such an accounting period.]
- (4) Where acquisition expenses are treated as [^{F491}expenses payable by the transferee] by virtue of subsection (2) above, the amount deductible for the first accounting period of the transferee ending after the transfer takes place shall be calculated as if that accounting period began with the day after the transfer.
- (5) Where the transfer is of part only of the transferor's [^{F492}long-term] business, [^{F493}subsection (2), (3) or (3A)] above shall apply only to such part of any amount to which it would otherwise apply as is appropriate.
- (6) Any question arising as to the operation of subsection (5) above shall be determined [^{F494}in the same manner as an appeal, and both the transferor and transferee shall be entitled to be a party to any proceedings].
- (7) ^{F495}
- (8) ^{F495}]

Textual Amendments

- F476** S. 444A inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 9 para. 7 of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1990 (c. 29), Sch. 9 para. 4
- F477** S. 444A(1) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with arts. 1(2)(a), 29(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001 (S.I. 2001/3629), art. 29(1)
- F478** Words in s. 444A(1) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 9 para. 17(1) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 9 para. 2(2), Sch. 27 Pt. 2(9), Note
- F479** S. 444A(2) substituted (28.9.2004 with effect in accordance with art. 1 of the amending S.I.) by The Finance Act 2004, Sections 38 to 40 and 45 and Schedule 6 (Consequential Amendment of Enactments) Order 2004 (S.I. 2004/2310), Sch. para. 19(2)
- F480** Words in s. 444A(2)(3)(3A) substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), arts. 1(1), 8(2)
- F481** Words in s. 444A(3) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 35(a) (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F482** S. 444A(3)(b) and preceding word repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 35(b), Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7), Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F483** Words in s. 444A(3) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 35(c) (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F484** Words in s. 444A(3) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 33 para. 24(4) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2003 (c. 14), Sch. 33 para. 24(2)
- F485** Words in s. 444A(3) substituted (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 50(2) (with Sch. 2)

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- F486** S. 444A(3YA) inserted (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 50(3)** (with Sch. 2)
- F487** S. 444A(3ZA) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 33 para. 24(4) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2003 (c. 14), **Sch. 33 para. 24(3)**
- F488** S. 444A(3ZA) omitted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the repealing S.I.) by virtue of The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), **arts. 1(1), 8(4)**
- F489** S. 444A(3A) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 53(1)(3) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 8 para. 17(4)** (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))
- F490** S. 444A(3B) inserted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), **arts. 1(1), 8(3)**
- F491** Words in s. 444A(4) substituted (28.9.2004 with effect in accordance with art. 1 of the amending S.I.) by The Finance Act 2004, Sections 38 to 40 and 45 and Schedule 6 (Consequential Amendment of Enactments) Order 2004 (S.I. 2004/2310), Sch. para. 19(3)
- F492** Words in s. 444A(5) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001 (S.I. 2000/3629), **art. 52(2)(h)**
- F493** Words in s. 444A(5) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 53(1) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 8 para. 17(5)** (with Sch. 8 para. 55(2))
- F494** Words in s. 444A(6) substituted (1.4.2009) by The Transfer of Tribunal Functions and Revenue and Customs Appeals Order 2009 (S.I. 2009/56), art. 1(2), **Sch. 1 para. 140(2)**
- F495** S. 444A(7)(8) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 9 para. 17(1) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 9 para. 2(3), **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(9)**, Note

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C85** S. 444A(1) modified (20.3.1997 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the modifying S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/473), **regs. 1(1), 30** (as amended (1.12.2001) by S.I. 2001/3629, **arts. 1(2)(b), 159**); and that modifying reg. 30 is omitted (8.4.2004 with effect in accordance with reg. 1 of the revoking S.I.) by virtue of S.I. 2004/822, **reg. 23**

[^{F497}444A] Transfers of life assurance business: [^{F496}gross roll-up business] losses of the transferor

- (1) This section applies where—
- (a) an insurance business transfer scheme has effect to transfer life assurance business from one person (“the transferor”) to another (“the transferee”),
 - (b) assuming the transferor had continued to carry on the business transferred after the transfer, the amount of any profits would have been charged to tax in respect of that business under the I minus E basis,
 - (c) the profits in respect of the business transferred for the first period of account of the transferee ending after the date on which the transfer takes effect are charged to tax [^{F498}under section 35 of CTA 2009 (charge on trade profits)] by virtue of section 431G(3), and
 - (d) the conditions in paragraphs (a) and (b) of section 343(1) are satisfied in relation to the business transferred (construing references to an event as to a transfer).
- (2) Any loss which (assuming the transferor had continued to carry on the business transferred after the transfer) would have been available to be set off against profits chargeable under section 436A (a [^{F499}“qualifying loss of the transferor”]) shall instead

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

be treated as a loss of the transferee ^{F500} . . . available to be set off against GRBP in relation to a period of account.

- (3) For the purposes of subsection (2) above “GRBP”, in relation to a period of account, is—

$$P \times \frac{GRBTL}{TL}$$

where—

P is the amount of such profits of the transferee's life assurance business for the period of account as relate to the business transferred (that amount being determined in accordance with section 343(9) and (10), where applicable),

GRBTL is the mean of the opening and closing liabilities of the transferred gross roll-up business for the period of account, and

TL is the mean of the opening and closing liabilities of the transferred life assurance business for the period of account.

- (4) Where the transfer is of part only of the transferor's long-term business, subsection (2) above shall apply only to such part of any [^{F501}qualifying loss of the transferor] to which it would otherwise apply as is appropriate.
- (5) Any question arising as to the operation of subsection (4) above shall be determined [^{F502}in the same manner as an appeal, and both the transferor and transferee shall be entitled to be a party to any proceedings].]

Textual Amendments

- F496** Words in s. 444AZA title substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 142(5) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F497** Ss. 444AZA, 444AZB inserted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(5) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), art. 9
- F498** Words in s. 444AZA(1)(c) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 142(2) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F499** Words in s. 444AZA(2) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 142(3)(a) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F500** Words in s. 444AZA(2) repealed (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 142(3)(b), Sch. 3 Pt. 1 (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F501** Words in s. 444AZA(4) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 142(4) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F502** Words in s. 444AZA(5) substituted (1.4.2009) by The Transfer of Tribunal Functions and Revenue and Customs Appeals Order 2009 (S.I. 2009/56), art. 1(2), Sch. 1 para. 141(2)

[^{F497} 444AZB] **Transfers of life assurance business: [^{F503}trade] losses of the transferor**

- (1) This section applies where—
- (a) an insurance business transfer scheme has effect to transfer life assurance business from one person (“the transferor”) to another (“the transferee”),

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (b) assuming the transferor had continued to carry on the business transferred after the transfer, the amount of any profits would have been charged to tax [^{F504}under section 35 of CTA 2009 (charge on trade profits)] by virtue of section 431G(3),
- (c) the profits in respect of the business transferred for the first period of account of the transferee ending after the date on which the transfer takes effect are charged to tax under the I minus E basis, and
- (d) the conditions in paragraphs (a) and (b) of section 343(1) are satisfied in relation to the business transferred (construing references to an event as to a transfer).
- (2) The relevant fraction of any loss which (assuming the transferor had continued to carry on the business transferred after the transfer) would have been available to be set off against profits of that business (a [^{F505}“qualifying loss of the transferor”]) shall instead be treated as a loss of the transferee [^{F506} . . . available to be set off against the amount of such profits chargeable under section 436A for a period of account as relate to the business transferred (that amount being determined in accordance with section 343(9) and (10), where applicable).
- (3) For the purposes of subsection (2) above “the relevant fraction”, in relation to a period of account, is—

$$\frac{GRBTL}{TL}$$

TL

where—

GRBTL is the mean of the opening and closing liabilities of the transferred gross roll-up business for the period of account, and

TL is the mean of the opening and closing liabilities of the transferred life assurance business for the period of account.

- (4) Where the transfer is of part only of the transferor's long-term business, subsection (2) above shall apply only to such part of the amount of any [^{F507}qualifying loss of the transferor] to which it would otherwise apply as is appropriate.
- (5) Any question arising as to the operation of subsection (4) above shall be determined [^{F508}in the same manner as an appeal, and both the transferor and transferee shall be entitled to be a party to any proceedings.]

Textual Amendments

F497 Ss. 444AZA, 444AZB inserted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(5) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), **art. 9**

F503 Word in s. 444AZB title substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 1 para. 143(5)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

F504 Words in s. 444AZB(1)(b) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 1 para. 143(2)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

F505 Words in s. 444AZB(2) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 1 para. 143(3)(a)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- F506** Words in s. 444AZB(2) repealed (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 143(3)(b), Sch. 3 Pt. 1 (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F507** Words in s. 444AZB(4) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 143(4) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F508** Words in s. 444AZB(5) substituted (1.4.2009) by The Transfer of Tribunal Functions and Revenue and Customs Appeals Order 2009 (S.I. 2009/56), art. 1(2), Sch. 1 para. 142(2)

^{F509} ^{F510} ~~444A~~ **Transfers of business: deemed periodical returns**

- (1) This section applies where the whole of the long-term business of a person (“the transferor”) is transferred from that person—
 - (a) by one insurance business transfer scheme, or
 - (b) by two or more insurance business transfer schemes which take effect on the same date.
- (2) Where (apart from this subsection) there would not be a periodical return of the transferor covering a period ending immediately before the transfer date, there is to be deemed for the purposes of corporation tax to be a periodical return of the transferor covering the period—
 - (a) beginning immediately after the last period ending before the transfer date which is covered by a periodical return of the transferor, and
 - (b) ending immediately before the transfer date.
- (3) The periodical return deemed to exist by subsection (2) above is to be deemed to contain—
 - (a) such entries as would be included in an actual periodical return of the transferor covering the period mentioned in subsection (2) above, and
 - (b) such entries as would be included in an actual periodical return of the transferor covering the period—
 - (i) beginning immediately after the end of the period mentioned in subsection (2) above, and
 - (ii) ending immediately before the transfer had effect,
 and the period mentioned in subsection (2) above is to be deemed to be a period of account (but not an accounting period) of the transferor.
- (4) There is to be deemed for the purposes of corporation tax to be a periodical return of the transferor—
 - (a) covering the transfer date, and
 - (b) containing the appropriate entries.
- (5) In subsection (4) above “appropriate entries” means such entries as would be included in an actual periodical return covering the transfer date—
 - (a) in line 32 of Form 40, and
 - (b) in line 11 of Form 14, in both columns (treating references in that form to “current year” as references to the time immediately after the transfer date and to “previous year” as references to the time immediately before the transfer date).
- (6) A transfer date covered by a periodical return deemed to exist by subsection (4) above is to be deemed to be a period of account of the transferor only for the purpose of taking into account profits under section 444ABD.

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (7) Where—
- (a) a periodical return deemed to exist by subsection (4) above is preceded by an actual periodical return of the transferor covering the period immediately before the transfer date, and
 - (b) profits are to be taken into account under section 444ABD in the period of account deemed to exist by subsection (6) above,
- those profits are to be deemed for the purposes of corporation tax to be profits arising on the last day of the period of account covered by the actual periodical return.
- (8) Any actual periodical return of the transferor covering a period which includes the transfer date is to be ignored for the purposes of corporation tax.
- (9) In this section and sections 444AB to 444AECC “the transfer date”, in relation to an insurance business transfer scheme, means the date on which it takes effect.]]

Textual Amendments

F509 S. 444AA inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 33 para. 18(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2003 (c. 14), Sch. 33 para. 18(1)

F510 S. 444AA substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), arts. 1(1), 10

[^{F512} [^{F513} ~~444AB~~ ^{F514} **Transfer schemes: transferor**]]

- [^{F514}(1) This section applies where—
- (a) an insurance business transfer scheme has effect to transfer long-term business of a person (“the transferor”) to another person (“the transferee”), and
 - (b) condition A or condition B is met.]
- (2) Condition A is met if any of the assets of the transferor's long-term insurance fund which are transferred ^{F515} . . . by the insurance business transfer scheme are not, immediately after their transfer—
- (a) if the transferee is an insurance company [^{F516}or an insurance special purpose vehicle], assets of the transferee's long-term insurance fund, or
 - (b) if the transferee is not an insurance company [^{F517}, an insurance special purpose vehicle][^{F518}or a friendly society, assets of a fund of the transferee which would be a with-profits fund if the transferee were an insurance company],
- (“relevant non-transferred assets”).
- (3) Condition B is met if, immediately after the transfer date, the transferor—
- (a) does not carry on long-term business, but
 - (b) holds any assets which, immediately before the transfer date, were assets of its long-term insurance fund (“retained assets”).
- (4) If there are relevant non-transferred assets or retained assets (or both) the relevant amount in relation to them (see subsection (5) below) is to be taken into account under section 83(2) of the Finance Act 1989 as an increase in value of the assets of the long-term insurance fund of the transferor for the relevant period of account (see subsection (6) below).

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

(5) Section 444ABA makes provision for the calculation of the relevant amount in relation to relevant non-transferred assets; and section 444ABB makes provision for its calculation in relation to retained assets.

[^{F519}(5A) In this section references to assets held by the transferor after the transfer do not include—

- (a) assets held on trust for the transferee, or
- (b) assets held to meet liabilities which have been wholly reinsured and which are intended to be transferred under an insurance business transfer scheme to the reinsurer.]

[^{F520}(6) In this section and sections 444ABA to 444AC “the relevant period of account” means [^{F521}the period of account of the transferor ending, or treated by section 444AA(2) as ending, immediately before the transfer date.]]

(7) See section 444AA for the meaning of “the transfer date” in this section.

[^{F522}(8) For the purpose of paragraph (2)(a), in relation to an insurance special purpose vehicle which is not an insurance company, “long-term insurance fund” has the meaning it has in paragraph 4(5) of Schedule 19ABA.]]]

Textual Amendments

- F511** S. 444AB heading substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by virtue of [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), **arts. 1(1)**, 11(6)
- F512** S. 444AB inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 33 para. 19\(2\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2003 \(c. 14\)](#), **Sch. 33 para. 19(1)**
- F513** Ss. 444AB-444ABC substituted for ss. 444AB, 444ABA (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 9 para. 17\(2\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), **Sch. 9 para. 4(1)**; S.I. 2008/379, **art. 2**
- F514** S. 444AB(1) substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), **arts. 1(1)**, 11(2)
- F515** Words in s. 444AB(2) omitted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the repealing S.I.) by virtue of [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), **arts. 1(1)**, 11(3)(a)
- F516** Words in s. 444AB(2)(a) inserted (12.8.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(3) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Companies \(Taxation of Insurance Special Purpose Vehicles\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/1923\)](#), **arts. 1(1)**, 2(2)(a)
- F517** Words in s. 444AB(2)(b) inserted (12.8.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(3) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Companies \(Taxation of Insurance Special Purpose Vehicles\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/1923\)](#), **arts. 1(1)**, 2(2)(b)
- F518** Words in s. 444AB(2)(b) substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), **arts. 1(1)**, 11(3)(b)
- F519** S. 444AB(5A) inserted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), **arts. 1(1)**, 11(4)
- F520** S. 444AB(6) substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), **arts. 1(1)**, 11(5)
- F521** Words in s. 444AB(6) substituted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 17 para. 31\(2\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2008 \(c. 9\)](#), **Sch. 17 para. 31(1)**

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

F522 S. 444AB(8) inserted (12.8.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(3) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Taxation of Insurance Special Purpose Vehicles) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/1923), arts. 1(1), 2(3)

[^{F523} ^{F524} 444ABA] **Relevant non-transferred assets**

- (1) For the purposes of section 444AB the relevant amount in relation to assets that are relevant non-transferred assets is—

FVA – BTO

where—

FVA is the fair value of the assets on the transfer date, and

[^{F525} BTO is the lesser of ABTO and AL13, where—

- (a) ABTO is any amount brought into account in respect of the assets as a business transfer-out and shown (or treated as shown) in line 32 of Form 40 in the periodical return of the transferor for the period of account of the transferor including the transfer date, and
- (b) AL13 is any positive amount shown (or treated as shown) in line 13 of Form 14 in the periodical return for the last period of account of the transferor ending before the transfer date.

- (2) ^{F526}
- (3) ^{F526}
- (4) ^{F526}
- (5) ^{F526}
- (6) ^{F526}

- (7) See section 444AA for the meaning of “the transfer date”^{F527} . . . in this section.]]]

Textual Amendments

F523 S. 444ABA inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 7 para. 3(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2004 (c. 12), Sch. 7 para. 3(1)

F524 Ss. 444AB-444ABC substituted for ss. 444AB, 444ABA (with effect in accordance with Sch. 9 para. 17(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 9 para. 4(1); S.I. 2008/379, art. 2

F525 Words in s. 444ABA(1) substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), arts. 1(1), 12(2)(b)

F526 S. 444ABA(2)-(6) omitted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the repealing S.I.) by virtue of The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), arts. 1(1), 12(3)

F527 Words in s. 444ABA(7) omitted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the repealing S.I.) by virtue of The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), arts. 1(1), 12(4)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

VALID FROM 16/12/2010

[^{F528} 444ABAA Profit fund transferred assets

- (1) For the purposes of section 444AB the relevant amount in relation to assets that are non-profit fund transferred assets is—

$$FVA - (ABTO + TL)$$

where—

FVA is the fair value of the assets on the transfer date,

ABTO is any amount brought into account in respect of the assets as a business transfer-out and shown (or treated as shown) in line 32 of Form 40 in the periodical return of the transferor for the period of account of the transferor including the transfer date, and

TL is the amount of any non-profit fund transferred liabilities which are shown (or treated as shown) in any of lines 17, 21 to 23 and 31 to 38, but not in line 61, in Form 14 in the periodical return for the period of account of the transferor ending (or treated as ending by section 444AA) immediately before the transfer date or, if there is no period of account of the transferor so ending (or treated as so ending), the amount of any liabilities which would be so shown if one did.

- (2) In subsection (1) “non-profit fund transferred liabilities” means such of the liabilities of the transferor's long-term insurance fund as are transferred from the transferor to the transferee by the insurance business transfer scheme and were, immediately before their transfer, liabilities of a non-profit fund of the transferor.
- (3) See section 444AA for the meaning of “the transfer date” in this section.]

Textual Amendments

F528 S. 444ABAA inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 15(11) of the amending Act) by Finance (No. 3) Act 2010 (c. 33), s. 15(10)

[^{F529} 444ABB Retained assets

- (1) For the purposes of section 444AB the relevant amount in relation to assets that are retained assets [^{F530} is—

$$FVA - ABDP - RL13 - RRL$$

where—

FVA is the fair value of the assets on the transfer date,

ABDP is the amount of the profits to be taken into account as profits under section 444ABD,

RL13 is the amount by which AL13 exceeds VE, and

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

RRL is the value of any relevant retained liabilities immediately after the transfer date.

But the relevant amount is nil if it would otherwise be below nil.]

[For the purposes of subsection (1) above—

- ^{F531}(1A) (a) AL13 is any positive amount shown (or treated as shown) in line 13 of Form 14 in the periodical return for the last period of account of the transferor ending before the transfer date;
- (b) VE is the amount (if any) by which VL32 exceeds VTL where—
- (i) VL32 is the value of the assets shown (or treated as shown) in line 32 of Form 40 in the periodical return of the transferor covering (or treated as covering) the transfer date, and
- (ii) VTL means the amount of the [^{F532}mathematical reserves (as determined in accordance with section 1.2 of the Insurance Prudential Sourcebook)] transferred by the insurance business transfer scheme; and
- (c) relevant retained liabilities are any liabilities of the company's long-term business which are owed by the company immediately after the transfer date and are shown (or treated as shown) in any of lines 17, 21 to 23 and 31 to 38 in Form 14 in a periodical return for the period of account ending (or treated as ending by section 444AA) immediately before the transfer date.]

(2) See section 444AA for the meaning of “the transfer date” in this section.]

Textual Amendments

F529 Ss. 444AB-444ABC substituted for ss. 444AB, 444ABA (with effect in accordance with Sch. 9 para. 17(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 9 para. 4(1); S.I. 2008/379, art. 2

F530 Words in s. 444ABB(1) substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), arts. 1(1), 13(2)

F531 S. 444ABB(1A) inserted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), arts. 1(1), 13(3)

F532 Words in s. 444ABB(1A)(b)(ii) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 32(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), Sch. 17 para. 32(1)

[^{F533}444ABB] **Transfers of business: election for transferee to pay tax of transferor**

- (1) This section applies where an insurance business transfer scheme has effect to transfer long-term business from one person (“the transferor”) to another (“the transferee”).
- (2) If the transferor and the transferee jointly elect, the transferee (and not the transferor) is chargeable to any amount of additional corporation tax to which the transferor would otherwise be chargeable by virtue of section 444AB(4) in relation to relevant non-transferred assets.
- (3) An election under subsection (2) above—
- (a) is to be irrevocable, and
- (b) is to be made by notice to an officer of Revenue and Customs no later than the end of the period of 90 days beginning with the day following the transfer date,

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

and a copy of the notice containing the election must accompany the tax return of the transferee for the first accounting period ending after the transfer. Paragraphs 54 to 60 of Schedule 18 to the Finance Act 1998 (claims and elections for corporation tax purposes) do not apply to such an election.

- (4) Where an election under subsection (2) above has been made, the transferor must inform the transferee of—
- (a) the amount of any additional corporation tax to which the transferor considers the election to apply, and
 - (b) the day on which that tax is due and payable,
- no later than the end of the period of 8 months beginning with the day following the transfer date.
- (5) Tax chargeable on the transferee by virtue of an election under subsection (2) above—
- (a) is due in accordance with section 59D of the Management Act ^{M8} on the day on which it would have been due if no election had been made, and
 - (b) for the purposes of that section, is to be treated as tax payable by the transferor (and not as tax payable by the transferee).
- (6) See section 444AA for the meaning of “the transfer date” in this section.]

Textual Amendments

F533 S. 444ABBA inserted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), [art. 14](#)

Marginal Citations

M8 1970 c. 9

[^{F534} 444ABC] **Transfer scheme transferring part of business: transferor**

^{F535}]

Textual Amendments

F534 Ss. 444AB-444ABC substituted for ss. 444AB, 444ABA (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 9 para. 17\(2\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 9 para. 4\(1\)](#); S.I. 2008/379, [art. 2](#)

F535 S. 444ABC omitted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the repealing S.I.) by virtue of [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), [arts. 1\(1\)](#), 15

[^{F536} 444ABD] **Transferor's period of account including transfer**

- (1) Any profits representing the amount by which—
- (a) the [^{F537}amount] of the [^{F538}mathematical reserves (as determined in accordance with section 1.2 of the Insurance Prudential Sourcebook)] transferred by an insurance business transfer scheme, exceeds
 - (b) the value of the assets transferred by the insurance business transfer scheme shown (or treated as shown) in line 32 [^{F539}of Form 40] of the periodical

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

return of the transferor for the period of account of the transferor including the transfer date,

are to be taken into account as profits of that period of account [^{F540}in accordance with subsections (1A) and (1C) below].

[Where the profits of the life assurance business of the transferor for a period of account ^{F541}(1A) are charged to tax [^{F542}under section 35 of CTA 2009 (charge on trade profits)] by virtue of section 431G(3), the appropriate fraction of the amount of the profits to which subsection (1) above applies is to be taken into account as profits of that period of account chargeable to tax [^{F543}under section 35 of that Act] (and not otherwise).

(1B) For the purposes of subsection (1A) above “the appropriate fraction” is the appropriate fraction for the purposes of section 432G(1).

(1C) Where the profits of the life assurance business of the transferor for a period of account are charged to tax under the I minus E basis, the relevant fraction of the amount of the profits to which subsection (1) above applies is to be taken into account as profits of that period of account chargeable to tax under section 436A (and not otherwise).

(1D) For the purposes of subsection (1C) above “the relevant fraction” is the relevant fraction for the purposes of section 432G(4).

(1E) Where the value mentioned in paragraph (b) of subsection (1) above exceeds the amount mentioned in paragraph (a) of that subsection, the amount of the excess is not to be taken into account as a loss of the transferor.]

(2) See section 444AA for the meaning of “the transfer date” in this section.]

Textual Amendments

F536 S. 444ABD inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 9 para. 17(4) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 9 para. 5**

F537 Word in s. 444ABD(1)(a) substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), **arts. 1(1), 16(2)(a)**

F538 Words in s. 444ABD(1) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 33(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 33(1)**

F539 Words in s. 444ABD(1)(b) inserted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), **arts. 1(1), 16(2)(b)**

F540 Words in s. 444ABD(1) inserted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), **arts. 1(1), 16(2)(c)**

F541 S. 444ABD(1A)-(1E) inserted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), **arts. 1(1), 16(3)**

F542 Words in s. 444ABD(1A) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 144(a)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

F543 Words in s. 444ABD(1A) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 144(b)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

[^{F545}444AC^{F544} Transfer schemes: reduction of income of transferee]

- (1) This section applies where an insurance business transfer scheme has effect to transfer ^{F546} . . . long-term business of a person (“the transferor”) to another person (“the transferee”) and [^{F547}the condition in subsection (2) below is] met.
- (2) [^{F548}The condition] is that the transferor did not carry on life assurance business that is mutual business during the relevant period of account.
- (3) ^{F549}
- (4) The amount which (apart from this section) would be regarded as other income of the transferee for the purposes of section 83(2)(e) of the Finance Act 1989 for the period of account of the transferee which includes the transfer date is to be reduced by an amount equal to the [^{F550}lesser of the transferred surplus and any positive amount shown (or treated as shown) in line 13 of Form 14 in the periodical return for the last period of account of the transferor ending before the transfer date].
- (5) In subsection (4) above “the transferred surplus” [^{F551}is VE – RBTO where—
 - (a) VE has the same meaning as in section 444ABB, and
 - (b) RBTO means so much of BTO as relates to relevant non-transferred assets transferred to the transferee where—
 - (i) BTO has the same meaning as in section 444ABA, and
 - (ii) “relevant non-transferred assets” has the same meaning as in section 444AB.]
- [^{F552}(5A) Where the transfer is to more than one transferee, the amount of any reduction to be made in accordance with subsection (4) above is to be apportioned to each transferee on a just and reasonable basis.]
- (6) See section 444AA for the meaning of “the transfer date”, and section 444AB for the meaning of “the relevant period of account”, in this section.]

Textual Amendments

- F544** S. 444AC heading substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by virtue of [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), **arts. 1(1)**, 17(8)
- F545** Ss. 444AC, 444ACZA substituted for s. 444AC (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 9 para. 17\(2\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), **Sch. 9 para. 6(1)**; S.I. 2008/379, **art. 2**
- F546** Words in s. 444AC(1) omitted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the repealing S.I.) by virtue of [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), **arts. 1(1)**, 17(2)(a)
- F547** Words in s. 444AC(1) substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), **arts. 1(1)**, 17(2)(b)
- F548** Words in s. 444AC(2) substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), **arts. 1(1)**, 17(3)
- F549** S. 444AC(3) omitted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the repealing S.I.) by virtue of [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), **arts. 1(1)**, 17(4)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- F550** Words in s. 444AC(4) substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by virtue of [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), [arts. 1\(1\)](#), 17(5)
- F551** Words in s. 444AC(5) substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), [arts. 1\(1\)](#), 17(6)
- F552** S. 444AC(5A) inserted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), [arts. 1\(1\)](#), 17(7)

^{F553} [**Transfer schemes transferring part of business: reduction in income of**
_{F554} **444ACZA transferee**

^{F555}]

Textual Amendments

- F553** Ss. 444AC-444AE inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 33 para. 20\(3\)\(4\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2003 \(c. 14\)](#), [Sch. 33 para. 20\(1\)](#)
- F554** Ss. 444AC, 444ACZA substituted for s. 444AC (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 9 para. 17\(2\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 9 para. 6\(1\)](#); S.I. 2008/379, [art. 2](#)
- F555** S. 444ACZA omitted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the repealing S.I.) by virtue of [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), [arts. 1\(1\)](#), 18

^{F556} [**Transfers of business: transferor shares are assets of transferee's long-term**
_{F556} **444ACA insurance fund etc**

^{F557}]

Textual Amendments

- F553** Ss. 444AC-444AE inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 33 para. 20\(3\)\(4\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2003 \(c. 14\)](#), [Sch. 33 para. 20\(1\)](#)
- F556** S. 444ACA inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 9 para. 8\(2\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance \(No. 2\) Act 2005 \(c. 22\)](#), [Sch. 9 para. 8\(1\)](#)
- F557** S. 444ACA repealed (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 10 para. 17\(2\)](#) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 10 para. 2\(2\)](#), [Sch. 27 Pt. 2\(10\)](#), Note

444AD Transfers of business: modification of s.83(2B) FA 1989

^{F558}]

Textual Amendments

- F553** Ss. 444AC-444AE inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 33 para. 20\(3\)\(4\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2003 \(c. 14\)](#), [Sch. 33 para. 20\(1\)](#)
- F558** S. 444AD repealed (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 9 para. 17\(2\)](#) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 9 para. 7\(1\)](#), [Sch. 27 Pt. 2\(9\)](#), Note; S.I. 2008/379, [art. 2](#)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

[^{F559}444AE] Transfers of business: FAFTS

- (1) Where an insurance business transfer scheme has effect to transfer the relevant financing arrangements entered into in relation to a non-profit fund of an insurance company (“the transferor”) to another person (“the transferee”), after the transfer—
 - (a) they are to be treated for the purposes of sections 83YC and 83YD of the Finance Act 1989 as having been entered into by the transferee, but
 - (b) the references in those sections to earlier periods of account of the transferee include earlier periods of account of the transferor.
- (2) But if the insurance business transfer scheme has effect—
 - (a) to transfer some but not all of the relevant financing arrangements entered into in relation to the non-profit fund of the transferor, or
 - (b) to transfer all of those relevant financing arrangements but not all to one person,

any calculation required by virtue of section 83YC or 83YD in relation to a period of account of the transferor, or of the transferee or any of the transferees, ending after the transfer is to be made on a just and reasonable basis.
- (3) Subsection (4) below applies where—
 - (a) relevant financing arrangements have been entered into in relation to a non-profit fund of an insurance company (“the old company”), and
 - (b) as a result of any transaction other than an insurance business transfer scheme, another insurance company (“the new company”) becomes the debtor in respect of the money debt, or the cedant, under the financial reinsurance arrangements.
- (4) Where this subsection applies, after the transaction—
 - (a) the relevant financing arrangements are to be treated for the purposes of sections 83YC and 83YD as having been entered into by the new company, but
 - (b) the references in those sections to earlier periods of account of the new company include earlier periods of account of the old company, and
 - (c) the transaction is not to be regarded as causing the condition in section 83YD(3) to be met in relation to the old company.
- (5) But if the transaction has effect—
 - (a) to transfer some but not all of the relevant financing arrangements entered into in relation to the non-profit fund of the old company, or
 - (b) to transfer all of those relevant financing arrangements but not all to one person,

any calculation required by virtue of section 83YC or 83YD in relation to a period of account of the old company, or of the new company or any of the new companies, ending after the transaction is to be made on a just and reasonable basis.
- (6) Expressions used in this section and section 83YC or 83YD have the same meanings here as there.]

Textual Amendments

F559 S. 444AE substituted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 17 para. 4\(1\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2008 \(c. 9\)](#), [Sch. 17 para. 2](#)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

444AE Transfer schemes: anti-avoidance rule

- (1) This section applies where—
- (a) as a result of the whole ^{F560} . . . of transfer scheme arrangements involving the transfer of long-term business from one person (“the transferor”) to another (“the transferee”) a [^{F561}life assurance trade profits] advantage is obtained by the transferor or the transferee (or by both), and
 - (b) the sole or main purpose, or one of the main purposes, of the whole ^{F560} . . . of the transfer scheme arrangements is the obtaining of that ^{F562} . . . advantage.
- (2) In subsection (1) above “transfer scheme arrangements” means an insurance business transfer scheme (“the relevant transfer scheme”) together with any relevant associated operations.
- (3) If a [^{F563}life assurance trade profits advantage] is obtained by the transferor (see subsection (1) of section 444AEB), the amount of the ^{F564} . . . advantage (see subsection (2) of that section) is to be taken into account as an increase in value of the assets of the [^{F565}long-term insurance fund of the transferor—
- (a) to the extent that the advantage is obtained by the transferor in the period of account covering the transfer date or any earlier period of account—
 - (i) for the period of account of the transferor ending (or treated as ending) immediately before the transfer date, or
 - (ii) where there is no such period, for the period of account of the transferor including the transfer date, and
 - (b) to the extent that the advantage is obtained by the transferor in any later period of account of the transferor in which any relevant associated operations are effected, for that later period of account.]
- (4) If a [^{F566}life assurance trade profits advantage] is obtained by the transferee (see subsection (1) of section 444AEC), the amount of the ^{F567} . . . advantage (see subsection (2) of that section) is to be taken into account as an increase in value of the assets of the long-term insurance fund of the transferee for the [^{F568}period of account of the transferee in which the advantage is obtained by the transferee].
- (5) In this section and sections 444AEB [^{F569}to 444AEC] “relevant associated operations”, in relation to the relevant transfer scheme, means—
- (a) any other insurance business transfer scheme,
 - (b) any contract of reinsurance,
 - (c) any reconstruction or amalgamation involving the transferor, a dependant of the transferor which is an insurance undertaking or the transferee, or
 - (d) any surplus-increasing transfer of assets,
- which is effected in connection with the relevant transfer scheme.
- (6) In subsection (5) above—
- “dependant” and “insurance undertaking” have the same meaning as in the Insurance Prudential Sourcebook, and
- “surplus-increasing transfer of assets” means a transfer of assets of the transferor's long-term insurance fund to the transferee which is not brought into account for any period of account of the transferee but increases the amount of total surplus shown in line 39 of Form 58 in any periodical return of the transferee.
- (7) See section 444AA for the meaning of “the transfer date” in this section.

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Textual Amendments

- F560** Words in s. 444AEA(1)(a)(b) omitted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the repealing S.I.) by virtue of [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), **arts. 1(1), 19(2)**
- F561** Words in s. 444AEA(1)(a) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 1 para. 145(2)(a)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F562** Words in s. 444AEA(1)(b) repealed (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 1 para. 145(2)(b)**, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F563** Words in s. 444AEA(3) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 1 para. 145(3)(a)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F564** Words in s. 444AEA(3) repealed (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 1 para. 145(3)(b)**, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F565** Words in s. 444AEA(3) substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), **arts. 1(1), 19(3)**
- F566** Words in s. 444AEA(4) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 1 para. 145(4)(a)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F567** Words in s. 444AEA(4) repealed (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 1 para. 145(4)(b)**, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F568** Words in s. 444AEA(4) substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), **arts. 1(1), 19(4)**
- F569** Words in s. 444AEA(5) substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), **arts. 1(1), 19(5)**

444AEB^{F570} Life assurance trade profits] advantage: transferor

- (1) A [^{F571}life assurance trade profits advantage] is obtained by the transferor if—
- (a) [^{F572}section 35] profits of its life assurance business for a period of account to which this section applies [^{F573}are, or at the relevant time are expected to be, less than they would be but for the whole] of the transfer scheme arrangements, or
 - (b) [^{F572}section 35] losses of its life assurance business for such a period of account [^{F574}are, or at the relevant time are expected to be, greater than they would be but for the whole] of the transfer scheme arrangements.
- (2) If [^{F575}a life assurance trade profits advantage] is obtained by the transferor, the amount of [^{F576}the advantage] is the aggregate of—
- (a) the amounts (if any) by which [^{F577}section 35] profits for each period of account to which this section applies [^{F578}are, or at the relevant time are expected to be, less than they would be but for the whole of the transfer scheme arrangements], and
 - (b) the amounts (if any) by which [^{F577}section 35] losses for each such period of account [^{F579}are, or at the relevant time are expected to be, greater than they would be but for the whole of the transfer scheme arrangements].
- (3) This section applies to a period of account if it is—
- (a) the period of account of the transferor covering the transfer date,

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (b) any earlier period of account of the transferor, or
- (c) where any relevant associated operations are effected in any later period of account, that period of account.

[^{F580}(4) In this section and sections 444AEC, 444AECB and 444AECC—
[^{F581}“section 35 profits”] and [^{F582}“section 35 losses”] means profits and losses computed in accordance with the [^{F583}life assurance trade profits provisions], and

“the relevant time” is the time at which any application under section 444AED is made, or, if no such application is made, the transfer date.]

- (5) See section 444AA for the meaning of “the transfer date”, and section 444AEA for the meaning of “relevant associated operations”, in this section.

Textual Amendments

- F570** Words in s. 444AEB title substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 146(5)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F571** Words in s. 444AEB(1) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 146(2)(a)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F572** Words in s. 444AEB(1)(a)(b) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 146(2)(b)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F573** Words in s. 444AEB(1)(a) substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), **arts. 1(1), 20(2)(a)**
- F574** Words in s. 444AEB(1)(b) substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), **arts. 1(1), 20(2)(b)**
- F575** Words in s. 444AEB(2) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 146(3)(a)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F576** Words in s. 444AEB(2) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 146(3)(b)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F577** Words in s. 444AEB(2)(a)(b) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 146(3)(c)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F578** Words in s. 444AEB(2)(a) substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), **arts. 1(1), 20(3)(a)**
- F579** Words in s. 444AEB(2)(b) substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), **arts. 1(1), 20(3)(b)**
- F580** S. 444AEB(4) substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), **arts. 1(1), 20(4)**
- F581** Words in s. 444AEB(4) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 146(4)(a)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F582** Words in s. 444AEB(4) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 146(4)(b)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F583** Words in s. 444AEB(4) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 146(4)(c)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

444AEC^{F584} Life assurance trade profits] advantage: transferee

- (1) A [^{F585}life assurance trade profits advantage] is obtained by the transferee if—
- (a) [^{F586}section 35] profits of its life assurance business for a period of account to which this section applies [^{F587}are, or at the relevant time are expected to be, less than they would be but for the whole] of the transfer scheme arrangements, or
 - (b) [^{F586}section 35] losses of its life assurance business for such a period of account [^{F588}are, or at the relevant time are expected to be, greater than they would be but for the whole] of the transfer scheme arrangements.
- (2) If [^{F589}a life assurance trade profits advantage] is obtained by the transferee, the amount of [^{F590}the advantage] is—
- (a) the amount by which [^{F591}section 35] profits for each period of account to which this section applies [^{F592}are, or at the relevant time are expected to be, less than they would be but for the whole of the transfer scheme arrangements], or
 - (b) the amount by which [^{F591}section 35] losses for each such period of account [^{F593}are, or at the relevant time are expected to be, greater than they would be but for the whole of the transfer scheme arrangements].
- (3) This section applies to a period of account if it is—
- (a) the first period of account of the transferee ending after the transfer date or after the effecting of the first of any relevant associated operations (if that occurs before the transfer date),
 - (b) the second period of account of the transferee ending after the transfer date or after the effecting of the last of any relevant associated operations (if that occurs after the transfer date), or
 - (c) any intervening period of account.
- (4) See section 444AA for the meaning of “the transfer date”, section 444AEA for the meaning of “relevant associated operations” and section 444AEB for the meaning of “[^{F594}section 35] profits” and “[^{F594}section 35] losses” [^{F595}and “the relevant time”], in this section.

Textual Amendments

- F584** Words in s. 444AEC title substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 147(5)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F585** Words in s. 444AEC(1) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 147(2)(a)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F586** Words in s. 444AEC(1)(a)(b) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 147(2)(b)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F587** Words in s. 444AEC(1)(a) substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), **arts. 1(1), 21(2)(a)**
- F588** Words in s. 444AEC(1)(b) substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), **arts. 1(1), 21(2)(b)**
- F589** Words in s. 444AEC(2) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 147(3)(a)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F590** Words in s. 444AEC(2) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 147(3)(b)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- F591** Words in s. 444AEC(2)(a)(b) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 147(3)(c)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F592** Words in s. 444AEC(2)(a) substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), **arts. 1(1), 21(3)(a)**
- F593** Words in s. 444AEC(2)(b) substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), **arts. 1(1), 21(3)(b)**
- F594** Words in s. 444AEC(4) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 147(4)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F595** Words in s. 444AEC(4) inserted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), **arts. 1(1), 21(4)**

[^{F596} 444AECB] of transfer scheme arrangements: anti-avoidance rule

- (1) This section applies where—
- as a result of any part of transfer scheme arrangements involving the transfer of long-term business from one person (“the transferor”) to another (“the transferee”) a [^{F597}life assurance trade profits] advantage is obtained by the transferor or the transferee (or by both), and
 - the sole or main purpose, or one of the main purposes, of that part of the transfer scheme arrangements is the obtaining of that ^{F598} . . . advantage.
- (2) In subsection (1) above “transfer scheme arrangements” has the same meaning as in section 444AEA.
- (3) If a [^{F599}life assurance trade profits advantage] is obtained by the transferor (see subsection (1) of section 444AECB), the amount of the ^{F600} . . . advantage (see subsection (3) of that section) is to be taken into account as an increase in value of the assets of the long-term insurance fund of the transferor—
- to the extent that the advantage is obtained by the transferor in the period of account covering the transfer date or any earlier period of account—
 - for the period of account of the transferor ending (or treated as ending) immediately before the transfer date, or
 - where there is no such period, for the period of account of the transferor including the transfer date, and
 - to the extent that the advantage is obtained by the transferor in any later period of account of the transferor in which any relevant associated operations are effected, for that later period of account.
- (4) If a [^{F601}life assurance trade profits advantage] is obtained by the transferee (see subsection (1) of section 444AECB), the amount of the ^{F602} . . . advantage (see subsection (2) of that section) is to be taken into account as an increase in value of the assets of the long-term insurance fund of the transferee for the period of account of the transferee in which the advantage is obtained by the transferee.
- (5) See section 444AA for the meaning of “the transfer date”, and section 444AEA for the meaning of “relevant associated operations”, in this section.]

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Textual Amendments

- F596** Ss. 444AECA-444AECC inserted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), **art. 22**
- F597** Words in s. 444AECA(1)(a) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 1 para. 148(2)(a)** (with [Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2](#))
- F598** Words in s. 444AECA(1)(b) repealed (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 1 para. 148(2)(b)**, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with [Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2](#))
- F599** Words in s. 444AECA(3) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 1 para. 148(3)(a)** (with [Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2](#))
- F600** Words in s. 444AECA(3) repealed (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 1 para. 148(3)(b)**, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with [Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2](#))
- F601** Words in s. 444AECA(4) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 1 para. 148(4)(a)** (with [Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2](#))
- F602** Words in s. 444AECA(4) repealed (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 1 para. 148(4)(b)**, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with [Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2](#))

^{F596}444AECB of transfer scheme arrangements: ^{F603}life assurance trade profits] advantage transferor

- (1) A ^{F604}life assurance trade profits advantage] is obtained by the transferor if—
- (a) ^{F605}section 35] profits of its life assurance business for a period of account to which this section applies are, or at the relevant time are expected to be, less than they would be but for any part of the transfer scheme arrangements, or
 - (b) ^{F605}section 35] losses of its life assurance business for such a period of account are, or at the relevant time are expected to be, greater than they would be but for any part of the transfer scheme arrangements.
- (2) But if any of the relevant associated operations would, by itself, cause the ^{F606}section 35 profits] to be greater or the ^{F607}section 35 losses] to be less than they would be but for that operation, the amount by which those profits would be greater or those losses would be less shall be taken into account in determining whether a ^{F608}life assurance trade profits advantage] is obtained by the transferor.
- (3) If ^{F609}a life assurance trade profits advantage] is obtained by the transferor, the amount of ^{F610}the advantage] is the aggregate of—
- (a) the amounts (if any) by which ^{F611}section 35] profits for each period of account to which this section applies are, or at the relevant time are expected to be, less than they would be but for the relevant part of the arrangements, and
 - (b) the amounts (if any) by which ^{F611}section 35] losses for each such period of account are, or at the relevant time are expected to be, greater than they would be but for the relevant part of the arrangements.
- (4) This section applies to a period of account if it is—
- (a) the period of account of the transferor covering the transfer date,
 - (b) any earlier period of account of the transferor, or
 - (c) where any relevant associated operations are effected in any later period of account, that period of account.

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (5) In this section and section 444AECC “the relevant part of the arrangements” means, in relation to [F612 a life assurance trade profits advantage], the part of the transfer scheme arrangements as a result of which [F613 the advantage] is obtained.
- (6) See section 444AA for the meaning of “the transfer date”, section 444AEA for the meaning of “relevant associated operations” and section 444AEB for the meaning of “[F614 section 35] profits” and “[F614 section 35] losses” and “the relevant time”, in this section.]

Textual Amendments

- F596** Ss. 444AECA-444AECC inserted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes (Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/381), art. 22
- F603** Words in s. 444AECB title substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 149(7) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F604** Words in s. 444AECB(1) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 149(2)(a) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F605** Words in s. 444AECB(1)(a)(b) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 149(2)(b) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F606** Words in s. 444AECB(2) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 149(3)(a) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F607** Words in s. 444AECB(2) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 149(3)(b) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F608** Words in s. 444AECB(2) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 149(3)(c) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F609** Words in s. 444AECB(3) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 149(4)(a) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F610** Words in s. 444AECB(3) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 149(4)(b) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F611** Words in s. 444AECB(3)(a)(b) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 149(4)(c) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F612** Words in s. 444AECB(5) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 149(5)(a) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F613** Words in s. 444AECB(5) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 149(5)(b) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F614** Words in s. 444AECB(6) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 149(6) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

[F596 444AECG of transfer scheme arrangements: [F615 life assurance trade profits] advantage transferee

- (1) A [F616 life assurance trade profits advantage] is obtained by the transferee if—
- [F617 section 35] profits of its life assurance business for a period of account to which this section applies are, or at the relevant time are expected to be, less than they would be but for any part of the transfer scheme arrangements, or
 - [F617 section 35] losses of its life assurance business for such a period of account are, or at the relevant time are expected to be, greater than they would be but for the any part of the transfer scheme arrangements.

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (2) But if any of the relevant associated operations would, by itself, cause the [^{F618}section 35 profits] to be greater, or the [^{F619}section 35 losses] to be less, than they would be but for that operation, the amount by which those profits would be greater or those losses would be less shall be taken into account in determining whether a [^{F620}life assurance trade profits advantage] is obtained by the transferor.
- (3) If [^{F621}a life assurance trade profits advantage] is obtained by the transferee, the amount of [^{F622}the advantage] is—
- (a) the amount by which [^{F623}section 35] profits for each period of account to which this section applies are, or at the relevant time are expected to be, less than they would be but for the relevant part of the arrangements, or
 - (b) the amount by which [^{F623}section 35] losses for each such period of account are, or at the relevant time are expected to be, greater than they would be but for the relevant part of the arrangements.
- (4) This section applies to a period of account if it is—
- (a) the first period of account of the transferee ending after the transfer date or after the effecting of the first of any relevant associated operations (if that occurs before the transfer date),
 - (b) the second period of account of the transferee ending after the transfer date or after the effecting of the last of any relevant associated operations (if that occurs after the transfer date), or
 - (c) any intervening period of account.
- (5) See section 444AA for the meaning of “the transfer date”, section 444AEA for the meaning of “relevant associated operations”, section 444AEB for the meaning of “[^{F624}section 35] profits” and “[^{F624}section 35] losses” and “the relevant time” and section 444AECB for the meaning of “the relevant part of the arrangements”, in this section.]

Textual Amendments

- F596** Ss. 444AECA-444AECC inserted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), **art. 22**
- F615** Words in s. 444AECC title substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 1 para. 150(6)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F616** Words in s. 444AECC(1) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 1 para. 150(2)(a)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F617** Words in s. 444AECC(1)(a)(b) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 1 para. 150(2)(b)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F618** Words in s. 444AECC(2) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 1 para. 150(3)(a)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F619** Words in s. 444AECC(2) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 1 para. 150(3)(b)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F620** Words in s. 444AECC(2) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 1 para. 150(3)(c)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F621** Words in s. 444AECC(3) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 1 para. 150(4)(a)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F622** Words in s. 444AECC(3) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), **Sch. 1 para. 150(4)(b)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

F623 Words in s. 444AECC(3)(a)(b) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 150(4)(c) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

F624 Words in s. 444AECC(5) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 150(5) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

444AED Clearance: no avoidance or group advantage

- (1) [^{F625}Sections 444AEA and 444AECA do] not apply in relation to the transferor or the transferee if, on an application under this section, the Commissioners for Her Majesty's Revenue and Customs (“the HMRC Commissioners”) have given a notice under subsection (2) below.
- (2) A notice under this subsection is a notice stating that the HMRC Commissioners are satisfied—
 - (a) that the obtaining of a [^{F626}life assurance trade profits] advantage by the applicant is not the sole or main purpose of the whole or any part of the transfer scheme arrangements, or
 - (b) that the transferor and the transferee are members of the same group of companies and that there is no advantage to the group arising from any [^{F626}life assurance trade profits] advantage obtained by the transferor or by the transferee.
- (3) For the purposes of this section there is no advantage to a group arising from any [^{F627}life assurance trade profits] advantage obtained by the transferor or by the transferee if—
 - (a) as a result of transfer scheme arrangements, there is an increase in the liability to corporation tax of one or more companies which are members of the group of companies, and
 - (b) the amount (or aggregate amount) of that increase is not less than the reduction in the liability to corporation tax of the transferor or the transferee (or both) arising from the obtaining of the [^{F627}life assurance trade profits] advantage.
- (4) An application under this section must be in writing and contain particulars of the transfer scheme arrangements.
- (5) The HMRC Commissioners may by notice require the applicant to provide further particulars in order to enable them to determine the application.
- (6) A requirement may be imposed under subsection (5) above within 30 days of the receipt of the application or of any further particulars required under that subsection.
- (7) If a notice under subsection (5) above is not complied with within 30 days or such longer period as the HMRC Commissioners may allow, they need not proceed further on the application.
- (8) The HMRC Commissioners must give notice of their decision on an application under this section to the applicant within 30 days of receiving the application or, if they give a notice under subsection (5) above, within 30 days of that notice being complied with.
- (9) If the HMRC Commissioners—
 - (a) give notice to the applicant under subsection (8) above that they are not satisfied as mentioned in subsection (2) above, or
 - (b) do not comply with subsection (8) above,
 the applicant may require them to transmit the application to [^{F628}the tribunal].

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (10) A requirement under subsection (9) above must be imposed within 30 days of the giving of the notice or the failure to comply and must be accompanied by any notice given under subsection (5) above and further particulars provided pursuant to any such notice.
- (11) Any notice given by [^{F628}the tribunal] has effect for the purposes of subsection (1) above as if it were given by the HMRC Commissioners.
- (12) If any particulars provided under this section do not fully and accurately disclose all facts and considerations material for the decision of the HMRC Commissioners or [^{F628}the tribunal], any resulting notice that they are satisfied as mentioned in subsection (2) above is void.
- (13) For the purposes of this section two companies are members of the same group of companies if they are for the purposes of [^{F629}Part 5 of CTA 2010].

Textual Amendments

- F625** Words in s. 444AED(1) substituted (19.2.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1(4) of the amending S.I.) by [The Insurance Business Transfer Schemes \(Amendment of the Corporation Tax Acts\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/381\)](#), [arts. 1\(1\)](#), 23
- F626** Words in s. 444AED(2) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 151\(2\)](#) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F627** Words in s. 444AED(3) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 151\(3\)](#) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F628** Words in s. 444AED(9)(11)(12) substituted (1.4.2009) by [The Transfer of Tribunal Functions and Revenue and Customs Appeals Order 2009 \(S.I. 2009/56\)](#), art. 1(2), [Sch. 1 para. 143](#)
- F629** Words in s. 444AED(13) substituted (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 51](#) (with Sch. 2)

[^{F630}Surpluses of mutual and former mutual businesses

Textual Amendments

- F630** Ss. 444AF-444AL and preceding cross-heading inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 11 para. 5(2)-(14) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2006 \(c. 25\)](#), [Sch. 11 para. 5\(1\)](#)

444AF Demutualisation surplus: life assurance business

- (1) This section applies in relation to a period of account of an insurance company (“the relevant period”) if—
 - (a) at any time in the relevant period the company carries on life assurance business that is not mutual business,
 - (b) the company has an amount of undistributed demutualisation surplus for the relevant period (see subsection (7)), and
 - (c) there is a reduction in the amount of the company's unappropriated surplus over the relevant period (see section 444AI).
- (2) Where this section applies in relation to the relevant period, there shall be deemed for the purposes of section 83(2) of the Finance Act 1989 to be brought into account for

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- the relevant period as an increase in the value of the assets of the company's long-term insurance fund whichever of the following amounts is the smallest—
- (a) the amount of the reduction mentioned in subsection (1)(c) above;
 - (b) the amount of the company's undistributed demutualisation surplus for the relevant period;
 - (c) the amount of the company's relevant receipts reduction for the relevant period (see section 444AJ).
- (3) If the company prepares for the relevant period one or more such separate revenue accounts as are mentioned in section 83A(2)(b) of the Finance Act 1989—
- (a) subsection (2) above shall apply separately in relation to each separate revenue account which is recognised for the purposes of section 83 of that Act; and
 - (b) for that purpose, any amount that falls to be determined in order to determine—
 - (i) whether that subsection applies in relation to any such separate revenue account, and
 - (ii) if so, the amount to be brought into account under that subsection in relation to that account,
 shall be determined using only amounts or items which relate to the separate revenue account concerned.
- (4) In applying subsection (2) above in relation to a revenue account or separate revenue account which—
- (a) is recognised for the purposes of section 83 of that Act, and
 - (b) is one in relation to which [^{F631}section 432C applies],
- that subsection shall have effect as if for “smallest” there were substituted smaller and as if paragraph (c) were omitted.
- (5) This section shall have effect—
- (a) for the purposes of computing in accordance with the [^{F632}life assurance trade profits provisions] the profits of the company's life assurance business, and
 - (b) for the purposes of so computing [^{F633}profits of the company chargeable ^{F634} . . . under section 436A (gross roll-up business)].
- (6) But for the purposes mentioned in subsection (5)(b) above, this section and section 444AG have effect subject to the modification in section 444AH; and the Corporation Tax Acts have effect accordingly (so that there may, in particular, be a difference between—
- (a) the amount deemed to be brought into account by virtue of subsection (2) above for a period of account for those purposes, and
 - (b) the amount so deemed to be brought into account for that period of account for the purposes mentioned in subsection (5)(a) above).
- (7) For the purposes of this section, the undistributed demutualisation surplus of an insurance company for the relevant period is—
- (a) an amount equal to (UDSP – AD + DTSI – DTSO); or
 - (b) if that amount is a negative amount, nil.

For this purpose—

UDSP is the undistributed demutualisation surplus of the company for the period of account immediately preceding the relevant period,

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

AD is any amount deemed under this section to be brought into account for the period of account immediately preceding the relevant period as an increase in the value of the assets of the company's long-term insurance fund,

DTSI is the total amount of any demutualisation transfer surpluses accruing to the company during the relevant period (see section 444AG),

DTSO is the total amount of any demutualisation transfer surpluses accruing to any other company (or companies) during the relevant period on a transfer (or transfers) of life assurance business by the company to that other company (or companies).

Textual Amendments

- F631** Words in s. 444AF(4)(b) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 37(2)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F632** Words in s. 444AF(5)(a) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 152(a)** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F633** Words in s. 444AF(5)(b) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 37(3)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F634** Words in s. 444AF(5)(b) repealed (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 152(b)**, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

444AG Section 444AF: “demutualisation transfer surplus”

- (1) For the purposes of section 444AF and this section, a demutualisation transfer surplus accrues to an insurance company where—
 - (a) life assurance business is transferred to the company by a person (“the transferor”),
 - (b) after the transfer, the company carries on the transferred business otherwise than as mutual business, and
 - (c) the condition in subsection (2) below is satisfied in relation to the transfer.
- (2) The condition is that—
 - (a) immediately before the transfer, the transferor carried on the transferred business as mutual business, or
 - (b) where paragraph (a) above does not apply, some or all of the transferred business was carried on by an insurance company as mutual business at a time on or after 1st January 1990 and before the transfer (“former mutual business”).
- (3) The demutualisation transfer surplus accrues to the company on the date of the transfer.
- (4) The amount of the demutualisation transfer surplus is given by subsection (5) or (6) below.
- (5) Where subsection (2)(a) above applies, the amount of the demutualisation transfer surplus is—
 - (a) where the whole of the transferor's life assurance business was transferred to the company under the transfer, the aggregate of—
 - (i) the unappropriated surplus of the transferor at the end of the period of account of the transferor ending immediately before the transfer, and

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (ii) the amount of any added surplus accruing to the company in connection with the transfer (see subsection (10));
 - (b) otherwise, a just and reasonable portion of that aggregate amount, having regard to how much of the transferor's life assurance business was transferred to the company under the transfer.
- (6) Where subsection (2)(b) above applies, the amount of the demutualisation transfer surplus is—
 - (a) where the whole of the transferor's life assurance business was transferred to the company under the transfer and all of the transferred business is former mutual business, the former mutual surplus of the transferor on the transfer date (see subsection (7));
 - (b) otherwise, so much of that former mutual surplus as it is just and reasonable to attribute to the company, having regard in particular to—
 - (i) how much of the transferor's life assurance business was transferred to the company under the transfer, and
 - (ii) how much of the transferred business is former mutual business.
- (7) For the purposes of subsection (6) above, the former mutual surplus of the transferor on the transfer date is—
 - (a) the amount given by subsection (8) below, or
 - (b) if less, the amount given by subsection (9) below.
- (8) The amount given by this subsection is the total amount of any demutualisation transfer surpluses accruing to the transferor—
 - (a) on or after 1st January 1990, and
 - (b) on or before the date of the transfer.
- (9) The amount given by this subsection is the lowest amount of unappropriated surplus of the transferor at the end of any period of account ending—
 - (a) on or after the date of the last occasion on which a demutualisation transfer surplus accrued to it as mentioned in subsection (8) above, and
 - (b) on or before the date of the transfer.
- (10) For the purposes of this section, added surplus accrues to the company in connection with the transfer if—
 - (a) an amount of assets is received by the company in connection with the transfer, no later than six months after the date of the transfer,
 - (b) the amount is not brought into account by the company,
 - (c) the amount is added to the unappropriated surplus of the company, and
 - (d) the amount does not derive from any unappropriated surplus of the transferor;and the amount of the added surplus is the amount referred to in paragraphs (a) to (d) above.

444AH Modification of section 444AG etc for [^{F635}gross roll-up] businesses

- (1) The modification in this section has effect for the purposes mentioned in section 444AF(5)(b) only.
- (2) In relation to any demutualisation transfer surplus accruing to a company in a post-2002 period of account—

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (a) the references in section 444AG(5) to the unappropriated surplus of the transferor at the end of the period of account of the transferor ending immediately before the transfer shall be taken to be references to—
 - (i) the amount of that unappropriated surplus, or
 - (ii) if less, the unappropriated surplus of the transferor at the end of the period of account immediately preceding the first post-2002 period of account of the transferor; and
 - (b) the references in sections 444AF and 444AG to the amount of any demutualisation transfer surplus are to have effect accordingly.
- (3) In this section “post-2002 period of account”, in relation to an insurance company, means a period of account of the company beginning on or after 1st January 2003 and ending on or after 9th April 2003.

Textual Amendments

F635 Words in s. 444AH heading substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 153 (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

444AI Section 444AF: “reduction in company's unappropriated surplus”

- (1) For the purposes of section 444AF—
 - (a) there is a reduction in the amount of the company's unappropriated surplus over the relevant period if CUS is less than (OUS + TSI – TSO);
 - (b) the amount of that reduction is the amount by which CUS is less than (OUS + TSI – TSO).
- (2) In this section—

CUS is the amount of the company's unappropriated surplus at the end of the relevant period,

OUS is the amount of the company's unappropriated surplus at the end of the period of account immediately preceding the relevant period,

TSI is the total amount of any transfer surpluses accruing to the company during the relevant period (see subsections (3) to (7)),

TSO is the total amount of any transfer surpluses accruing to any other company (or companies) during the relevant period on a transfer (or transfers) of life assurance business by the company to that other company (or companies).
- (3) For the purposes of this section, a transfer surplus accrues to an insurance company where life assurance business is transferred to the company by a person (“the transferor”).
- (4) The transfer surplus accrues to the company on the date of the transfer.
- (5) The amount of the transfer surplus is equal to so much of the unappropriated surplus of the transferor at the end of the period of account of the transferor ending immediately before the transfer as is transferred to the company under the transfer.
- (6) But if, immediately before the transfer, the transferor carried on the transferred business as mutual business, the amount of the transfer surplus is the aggregate of—
 - (a) the amount given by subsection (5) above, and

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (b) the amount of any added surplus accruing to the company in connection with the transfer.
- (7) Subsection (10) of section 444AG applies for the purposes of subsection (6) above as it applies for the purposes of that section.

444AJ Sections 444AF and 444AK: “relevant receipts reduction”

- (1) For the purposes of sections 444AF and 444AK, the amount of the company's relevant receipts reduction for the relevant period is to be calculated by—
- (a) determining, in the case of each with-profits fund of the company, the amount given by subsection (2) or (6) below for the relevant period, and
 - (b) aggregating each of those amounts.
- (2) The amount, in the case of a fund other than a policy holder participation fund, is—
- (a) where the gross transfer to non-technical account for the fund for the relevant period (see subsections (3) and (4)) is greater than the post-policy holder surplus for the fund for the relevant period (see subsection (5)), the amount of the difference;
 - (b) otherwise, nil.
- (3) In this section “the gross transfer to non-technical account” means the amount shown in line 13 of Form 58 for the fund.
- (4) But if—
- (a) there is a transfer from a with-profits fund of the company to another fund of the company (“the initial transfer”) which is shown in (or included in an amount shown in) line 14 of Form 58 for the with-profits fund,
 - (b) there is a transfer from a fund of the company (whether or not the other fund mentioned in paragraph (a) above) to the non-technical account which is shown in (or included in an amount shown in) line 13 of Form 58 for that fund, and
 - (c) the transfer to the non-technical account can reasonably be regarded as connected with the initial transfer,

the amount of the gross transfer to non-technical account for the relevant period given by subsection (3) above in the case of the with-profits fund is to be increased by the amount transferred to the non-technical account.

- (5) In this section “post-policy holder surplus” means an amount equal to—

SA – TAP

where—

SA is—

- (a) the amount shown in line 34 of Form 58 for the fund (surplus arising since last valuation), or
- (b) if that amount is a negative amount, nil;

TAP is the amount shown in line 46 of Form 58 for the fund (total allocated to policy holders).

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (6) The amount, in the case of a policy holder participation fund, is—
- (a) where TAP is greater than SA, the amount of the difference;
 - (b) otherwise, nil;
- and for this purpose “SA” and “TAP” have the same meaning as in subsection (5) above.
- (7) References in this section to Form 58 are references to that Form in the periodical return of the company for the relevant period.
- (8) In this section “policy holder participation fund” means a fund in the case of which an amount equal to the amount shown in line 34 of Form 58 for the fund is allocated to policy holders for the relevant period.

444AK [F⁶³⁶Mutual surplus: gross roll-up business]

- (1) This section applies if at any time in a period of account of an insurance company (“the relevant period”)—
- (a) the company carries on life assurance business as mutual business, and
 - [F⁶³⁷(b) the company carries on gross roll-up business.]
- (2) If there is a reduction in the amount of the company's unappropriated surplus over the relevant period, there shall be deemed for the purposes of section 83(2) of the Finance Act 1989 to be brought into account for the relevant period as an increase in the value of the assets of the company's long-term insurance fund—
- (a) the amount of that reduction, or
 - (b) if less, the amount of the company's relevant receipts reduction for the relevant period (see section 444AJ).
- (3) But subsection (2) above shall have effect only for the purposes of computing in accordance with the [F⁶³⁸life assurance trade profits provisions] the profits for the relevant period of [F⁶³⁹the company's gross roll-up business].
- (4) If the company prepares for the relevant period one or more such separate revenue accounts as are mentioned in section 83A(2)(b) of the Finance Act 1989—
- (a) subsection (2) above shall apply separately in relation to each separate revenue account which is recognised for the purposes of section 83 of that Act; and
 - (b) for that purpose, any amount that falls to be determined in order to determine—
 - (i) whether that subsection applies in relation to any such separate revenue account, and
 - (ii) if so, the amount to be brought into account under that subsection in relation to that account,
 shall be determined using only amounts or items which relate to the separate revenue account concerned.
- (5) In applying subsection (2) above in relation to a revenue account or separate revenue account which—
- (a) is recognised for the purposes of section 83 of that Act, and
 - (b) is one in relation to which [F⁶⁴⁰section 432C applies],
- that subsection shall have effect as if paragraph (b) and the word “or” before it were omitted.

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (6) For the purposes of this section, there is a reduction in the amount of the company's unappropriated surplus over the relevant period if—
- (a) CUS is less than OUS, and
 - (b) CUS is less than UUS.
- (7) The amount of that reduction is—
- (a) the amount by which CUS is less than OUS, or
 - (b) if OUS is greater than UUS, the amount by which CUS is less than UUS.
- (8) In this section—
- CUS is the amount of the company's unappropriated surplus at the end of the relevant period,
- OUS is the amount of the company's unappropriated surplus at the end of the period of account immediately preceding the relevant period,
- UUS is the amount of the company's unappropriated surplus at the end of the period of account immediately preceding the first period of account of the company to begin on or after 1st January 2003 and to end on or after 9th April 2003.

Textual Amendments

- F636** S. 444AK heading substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by virtue of Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 38(5)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F637** S. 444AK(1)(b) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 38(2)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F638** Words in s. 444AK(3) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 154** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F639** Words in s. 444AK(3) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 38(3)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F640** Words in s. 444AK(5)(b) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 38(4)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

444AL Interpretation of sections 444AF to 444AK

- (1) This section applies for the purposes of sections 444AF to 444AK.
- (2) References to mutual business, in relation to any time, include business which at that time is treated for the purposes of section 432E as mutual business.
- (3) “Unappropriated surplus”, in relation to a period of account of an insurance company, means an unappropriated surplus on valuation as shown in the periodical return of the company for the period of account.
- (4) References to the unappropriated surplus of the transferor at the end of the period of account of the transferor ending immediately before the transfer are, where a period of account of the transferor does not end at that time, references to the unappropriated surplus on valuation that would have been shown in a periodical return of the transferor for that period had such a return been drawn up.]

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

[^{F641} Provisions applying in relation to overseas life insurance companies

Textual Amendments

F641 S. 444B and cross heading inserted (27.7.1993) by 1993 c.34, s. 97(1)

^{F642}444B Modification of Act in relation to overseas life insurance companies.

^{F643}]

Textual Amendments

F642 S. 444B and cross heading inserted (27.7.1993) by 1993 c. 34, s. 97(1)

F643 S. 444B repealed (31.12.2006 with effect in accordance with reg. 1 of the repealing S.I.) by The Overseas Life Insurance Companies Regulations 2006 (S.I. 2006/3271), reg. 43(1), Sch. Pt. 1

[^{F644} Equalisation reserves

Textual Amendments

F644 Ss. 444BA-444BD and preceding cross-heading inserted (29.4.1996) by Finance Act 1996 (c. 8), s. 166, Sch. 32 para. 1

444BA Equalisation reserves for general business.

- (1) Subject to the following provisions of this section and to sections 444BB to 444BD, the rules in subsection (2) below shall apply in making any computation, for the purposes of [^{F645}section 35 of CTA 2009 (charge on trade profits)], of the profits or losses for any accounting period of an insurance company whose business has at any time been or included business in respect of which it was required, by virtue of [^{F646}equalisation reserve rules], to maintain an equalisation reserve.
- (2) Those rules are—
 - (a) that amounts which, in accordance with [^{F646}equalisation reserve rules], are transferred into the equalisation reserve in respect of the company's business for the accounting period in question are to be deductible;
 - (b) that amounts which, in accordance with any such regulations, are transferred out of the reserve in respect of the company's business for that period are to be treated as receipts of that business; and
 - (c) that it must be assumed that all such transfers as are required by [^{F646}equalisation reserve rules] to be made into or out of the reserve in respect of the company's business for any period are made as required.
- (3) Where an insurance company having any business in respect of which it is required, by virtue of [^{F646}equalisation reserve rules], to maintain an equalisation reserve ceases to trade—
 - (a) any balance which exists in the reserve at that time for the purposes of the Tax Acts shall be deemed to have been transferred out of the reserve immediately before the company ceases to trade; and

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (b) that transfer out shall be deemed to be a transfer in respect of the company's business for the accounting period in which the company so ceases and to have been required by [F646equalisation reserve rules].

(4) Where—

- (a) an amount is transferred into an equalisation reserve in respect of the business of an insurance company for any accounting period,
- (b) the rule in subsection (2)(a) above would apply to the transfer of that amount but for this subsection,
- (c) that company by notice in writing to an officer of the Board makes an election in relation to that amount for the purposes of this subsection, and
- (d) the notice of the election is given not more than two years after the end of that period,

the rule mentioned in subsection (2)(a) above shall not apply to that transfer of that amount and, instead, the amount transferred (the “unrelieved transfer”) shall be carried forward for the purposes of subsection (5) below to the next accounting period and (subject to subsection (6) below) from accounting period to accounting period.

(5) Where—

- (a) in accordance with [F646equalisation reserve rules], a transfer is made out of an equalisation reserve in respect of an insurance company's business for any accounting period,
- (b) the rule in subsection (2)(b) above would apply to the transfer but for this subsection, and
- (c) the accounting period is one to which any amount representing one or more unrelieved transfers has been carried forward under subsection (4) above,

that rule mentioned in subsection (2)(b) above shall not apply to that transfer except to the extent (if any) that the amount of the transfer exceeds the aggregate of the amounts representing unrelieved transfers carried forward to that period.

(6) Where in the case of any company—

- (a) any amount representing one or more unrelieved transfers is carried forward to an accounting period in accordance with subsection (4) above, and
- (b) by virtue of subsection (5) above the rule in subsection (2)(b) above does not apply to an amount representing the whole or any part of any transfer out of an equalisation reserve in respect of the company's business for that period,

the amount mentioned in paragraph (a) above shall not be carried forward under subsection (4) above to the next accounting period except to the extent (if any) that it exceeds the amount mentioned in paragraph (b) above.

(7) To the extent that any actual or assumed transfer in accordance with [F646equalisation reserve rules] of any amount into an equalisation reserve is attributable to arrangements entered into wholly or mainly for tax purposes—

- (a) the rule in subsection (2)(a) above shall not apply to that transfer; and
- (b) the making of that transfer shall be disregarded in determining, for the purposes of the Tax Acts, whether and to what extent there is subsequently any requirement to make a transfer into or out of the reserve in accordance with [F646equalisation reserve rules];

and this subsection applies irrespective of whether the insurance company in question is a party to the arrangements.

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (8) For the purposes of this section the transfer of an amount into an equalisation reserve is attributable to arrangements entered into wholly or mainly for tax purposes to the extent that the arrangements to which it is attributable are arrangements—
- (a) the sole or main purpose of which is, or
 - (b) the sole or main benefit accruing from which might (but for subsection (7) above) be expected to be,
- the reduction by virtue of this section of any liability to tax.
- (9) Where—
- (a) any transfer made into or out of an equalisation reserve maintained by an insurance company is made in accordance with [F646equalisation reserve rules] in respect of business carried on by that company over a period (“the equalisation period”), and
 - (b) parts of the equalisation period are in different accounting periods,
- the amount transferred shall be apportioned for the purposes of this section between the different accounting periods in the proportions that correspond to the number of days in the equalisation period that are included in each of those accounting periods.
- (10) The Treasury may by regulations provide in relation to any accounting periods ending on or after 1st April 1996 for specified transitional provisions contained in [F646equalisation reserve rules] to be disregarded for the purposes of the Tax Acts in determining how much is required, on any occasion, to be transferred into or out of any equalisation reserve in accordance with [F647the rules].
- [F648(11) In this section, and in sections 444BB to 444BD, “equalisation reserves rules” means the rules in [F649chapter 1.4 of the Insurance Prudential Sourcebook].]

Textual Amendments

- F645** Words in s. 444BA(1) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), **Sch. 1 para. 155** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F646** Words in ss. 444BA-444BD substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with arts. 1(2)(a), 30(9) of the amending S.I.) by The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001 (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 30(1)**
- F647** Words in s. 444BA(10) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with arts. 1(2)(a), 30(9) of the amending S.I.) by The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001 (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 30(3)**
- F648** S. 444BA(11) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with arts. 1(2)(a), 30(9) of the amending S.I.) by The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001 (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 30(4)**
- F649** Words in s. 444BA(11) substituted (29.10.2008 with effect in accordance with art. 1 of the amending S.I.) by The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2008 (S.I. 2008/2673), **art. 2**

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C86** S. 444BA modified (23.12.1996 with effect in accordance with reg. 1 of the modifying S.I.) by The Insurance Companies (Reserves) (Tax) Regulations 1996 (S.I. 1996/2991), **regs. 4-12**
- C87** S. 444BA: power to apply (with modifications) conferred (21.7.2009) by Finance Act 2009 (c. 10), **s. 47**

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

C88 S. 444BA applied (with modifications) (1.9.2009 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the affecting S.I.) by The Lloyd's Underwriters (Equalisation Reserves) (Tax) Regulations 2009 (S.I. 2009/2039), regs. 1(1), 2-5

444BB Modification of s. 444BA for mutual or overseas business and for non-resident companies.

- (1) The Treasury may by regulations make provision modifying section 444BA so as, in cases mentioned in subsection (2) below—
- (a) to require—
 - (i) sums by reference to which the amount of any transfer into or out of an equalisation reserve falls to be computed, or
 - (ii) the amount of any such transfer,
 to be apportioned between different parts of the business carried on for any period by an insurance company; and
 - (b) to provide for the purposes of corporation tax for the amounts taken to be transferred into or out of an equalisation reserve to be computed disregarding any such sum or, as the case may be, any such part of a transfer as is attributed, in accordance with the regulations, to a part of the business described for the purpose in the regulations.
- (2) Those cases are cases where an insurance company which, in accordance with ^[F650]equalisation reserve rules], is required to make transfers into or out of an equalisation reserve in respect of any business carried on by that company for any period is carrying on, for the whole or any part of that period—
- (a) any business the income and gains of which fall to be disregarded in making a computation of the company's profits in accordance with the rules applicable ^[F651]for the purposes of section 35 of CTA 2009 (charge on trade profits)], or
 - (b) any business by reference to which double taxation relief is afforded in respect of any income or gains.
- (3) Section 444BA shall have effect (subject to any regulations under subsection (1) above) in the case of an equalisation reserve maintained by an insurance company which—
- (a) is not resident in the United Kingdom, and
 - (b) carries on business in the United Kingdom through a ^[F652]permanent establishment],
- only if such conditions as may be prescribed by regulations made by the Treasury are satisfied in relation to that company and in relation to transfers into or out of that reserve.
- (4) Regulations under this section prescribing conditions subject to which section 444BA is to apply in the case of any equalisation reserve maintained by an insurance company may—
- (a) contain conditions imposing requirements on the company to furnish the Board with information with respect to any matters to which the regulations relate, or to produce to the Board documents or records relating to any such matters; and
 - (b) provide that, where any prescribed condition is not, or ceases to be, satisfied in relation to the company or in relation to transfers into or out of that reserve,

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

there is to be deemed for the purposes of the Tax Acts to have been a transfer out of that reserve of an amount determined under the regulations.

(5) Regulations under this section may—

- (a) provide for apportionments under the regulations to be made in such manner, and by reference to such factors, as may be specified or described in the regulations;
- (b) make different provision for different cases;
- (c) contain such supplementary, incidental, consequential and transitional provision as the Treasury may think fit;
- (d) make provision having retrospective effect in relation to accounting periods beginning not more than one year before the time when the regulations are made;

and the powers conferred by this section in relation to transfers into or out of any reserve shall be exercisable in relation to both actual and assumed transfers.

(6) In this section “double taxation relief” means—

- (a) relief under double taxation arrangements which takes the form of a credit allowed against corporation tax, or
- (b) [^{F653}relief under section 18(1)(b) and (2) of TIOPA 2010] which takes that form;

and “double taxation arrangements” here means arrangements [^{F654}which have effect under section 2(1) of that Act (double taxation relief by agreement with territories outside the United Kingdom)].

Textual Amendments

- F650** Words in ss. 444BA-444BD substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with arts. 1(2)(a), 30(9) of the amending S.I.) by [The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes\) Order 2001 \(S.I. 2001/3629\)](#), [art. 30\(1\)](#)
- F651** Words in s. 444BB(2)(a) substituted (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the amending Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 156](#) (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)
- F652** Words in s. 444BB(3)(b) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 153(4) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2003 \(c. 14\)](#), [s. 153\(1\)\(a\)](#)
- F653** Words in s. 444BB(6)(b) substituted (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 381(1) of the amending Act) by [Taxation \(International and Other Provisions\) Act 2010 \(c. 8\)](#), [Sch. 8 para. 9\(a\)](#) (with Sch. 9)
- F654** Words in s. 444BB(6) substituted (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 381(1) of the amending Act) by [Taxation \(International and Other Provisions\) Act 2010 \(c. 8\)](#), [Sch. 8 para. 9\(b\)](#) (with Sch. 9)

444BC Modification of s. 444BA for non-annual accounting etc.

- (1) The Treasury may by regulations make provision modifying the operation of section 444BA in relation to cases where an insurance company has, for the purpose of preparing the documents it is required to prepare for the purposes of section [^{F655}9.3 of the Prudential Sourcebook (Insurers)], applied for any period an accounting method described in [^{F656}paragraphs 57 to 59 in Section E of Part 2 of Schedule 3 to the Large and Medium-sized Companies and Groups (Accounts and Reports) Regulations 2008^{M9}] (accounting on a non-annual basis).

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (2) Subsection (5) of section 444BB applies for the purposes of this section as it applies for the purposes of that section.

Textual Amendments

- F655** Words in s. 444BC(1) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with arts. 1(2)(a), 30(9) of the amending S.I.) by [The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes\) Order 2001 \(S.I. 2001/3629\)](#), [art. 30\(5\)](#)
- F656** Words in s. 444BC(1) substituted (1.10.2009) by [The Companies Act 2006 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes and National Insurance\) Order 2009 \(S.I. 2009/1890\)](#), [arts. 1, 5\(1\)](#)

Marginal Citations

- M9** [S.I. 2008/410](#)

444BD Application of s. 444BA rules to other equalisation reserves.

- (1) The Treasury may by regulations provide for section 444BA to have effect, in such cases and subject to such modifications as may be specified in the regulations, in relation to any equivalent reserves as it has effect in relation to equalisation reserves maintained by virtue of ^{F657}equalisation reserve rules].
- (2) For the purposes of this section a reserve is an equivalent reserve if—
- (a) it is maintained, otherwise than by virtue of ^{F657}equalisation reserve rules], either—
 - ^{F658}(i) by an EEA firm of the kind mentioned in paragraph 5(d) of Schedule 3 to the Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 which has permission under paragraph 15 of that Schedule (as a result of qualifying for authorisation under paragraph 12(1) of that Schedule) to effect or carry out contracts of insurance in the United Kingdom, or
 - (ii) by a firm which has permission under paragraph 4 of Schedule 4 to that Act (as a result of qualifying for authorisation under paragraph 2 of that Schedule) to effect or carry out contracts of insurance in the United Kingdom, or
 - (iii) in respect of any business which consists of the effecting or carrying out of contracts of insurance and which is carried on outside the United Kingdom by a company resident in the United Kingdom;]
- and
- (b) the purpose for which, or the manner in which, it is maintained is such as to make it equivalent to an equalisation reserve maintained by virtue of ^{F657}equalisation reserve rules].
- (3) For the purposes of this section a reserve is also an equivalent reserve if it is maintained in respect of any credit insurance business in accordance with requirements imposed either—
- (a) by or under any enactment, or
 - (b) under so much of the law of any territory as secures compliance with the requirements of Article 1 of the credit insurance directive (equalisation reserves for credit insurance).

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (4) Without prejudice to the generality of subsection (1) above, the modifications made by virtue of that subsection may—
- (a) provide for section 444BA to apply in the case of an equivalent reserve only where such conditions as may be specified in the regulations are satisfied in relation to the company maintaining the reserve or in relation to transfers made into or out of it; and
 - (b) contain any other provision corresponding to any provision which, in the case of a reserve maintained by virtue of [^{F657}equalisation reserve rules], may be made under sections 444BA to 444BC.
- (5) Subsections (4) and (5) of section 444BB shall apply for the purposes of this section as they apply for the purposes of that section.
- (6) Without prejudice to the generality of section 444BB(5), the transitional provision which by virtue of subsection (5) above may be contained in regulations under this section shall include—
- (a) provision for treating the amount of any transfers made into or out of an equivalent reserve in respect of business carried on for any specified period as increased by the amount by which they would have been increased if no transfers into the reserve had been made in respect of business carried on for an earlier period; and
 - (b) provision for excluding from the rule in section 444BA(2)(b) so much of any amount transferred out of an equivalent reserve as represents, in pursuance of an apportionment made under the regulations, the transfer out of that reserve of amounts in respect of which there has been no entitlement to relief by virtue of section 444BA(2)(a).
- (7) In this section—
- [^{F659}“credit insurance business” means business which consists of the effecting or carrying out of contracts of insurance against risks of loss to the persons insured arising from—
- (a) the insolvency of debtors of theirs, or
 - (b) from the failure (otherwise than through insolvency) of debtors of theirs to pay their debts when due;]

“the credit insurance directive” means Council Directive [87/343/EEC](#) of 22nd June 1987 amending, as regards credit insurance and suretyship insurance, First Directive 73/239 on the coordination of laws, regulations and administrative provisions relating to the taking-up and pursuit of the business of direct insurance other than life assurance; ^{F660} . . .

^{F660}

Textual Amendments

- F657** Words in s. 444BC(1) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with arts. 1(2)(a), 30(9) of the amending S.I.) by [The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes\) Order 2001 \(S.I. 2001/3629\)](#), [art. 30\(5\)](#)
- F658** S. 444BD(2)(a)(i)-(iii) substituted for s. 444BD(2)(a)(i)(ii) (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with arts. 1(2)(a), 30(9) of the amending S.I.) by [The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes\) Order 2001 \(S.I. 2001/3629\)](#), [art. 30\(7\)](#)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

F659 Words in s. 444BD(7) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with arts. 1(2)(a), 30(9) of the amending S.I.) by [The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes\) Order 2001 \(S.I. 2001/3629\)](#), [art. 30\(8\)\(a\)](#)

F660 S. 444BD(7): definition of "EC company" and preceding word repealed (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with arts. 1(2)(a), 30(9) of the amending S.I.) by [The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes\) Order 2001 \(S.I. 2001/3629\)](#), [art. 30\(8\)\(b\)](#)

444C Modification of section 440.

F661

Textual Amendments

F661 [Ss. 444C-444E](#) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 paras. 55, 57(1) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1995 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 29 Pt. 8\(5\)](#), Notes 1, 2

444D Qualifying distributions, tax credits, etc.

F662

Textual Amendments

F662 [Ss. 444C-444E](#) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 paras. 55, 57(1) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1995 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 29 Pt. 8\(5\)](#), Notes 1, 2

444E Income from investments attributable to BLAGAB, etc.

F663]

Textual Amendments

F663 [Ss. 444C-444E](#) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 paras. 55, 57(1) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1995 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 29 Pt. 8\(5\)](#), Notes 1, 2

Provisions applying only to overseas life insurance companies

F664 445

Textual Amendments

F664 S. 445 repealed (27.7.1993 with effect as mentioned in s. 103(3)(4) of the amending Act) by 1993 c. 34, ss. 103(2)(a)(3)(4), 213, [Sch. 23 Pt. III\(9\)](#), note

446 Annuity business.

F665 (1)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- F666(2)
- F666(3)
- F667(4)

Textual Amendments

F665 S. 446(1) repealed (27.7.1993 with effect as mentioned in s. 103(3)(4) of the amending Act) by 1993 c. 34, ss. 103(2)(b)(3)(4), 213, **Sch. 23 Pt. III(9)**, note

F666 S. 446(2)(3) repealed (for accounting periods beginning on or after 1.1.1992) by Finance Act 1991 (c. 31, SIF 63:1), ss. 48, 123, Sch. 7 para. 7(1)(b), **Sch. 19 Pt. V**, Note 3

F667 S. 446(4) repealed by Finance Act 1990 (c. 29, SIF 63:1), s. 132, **Sch. 19 Pt. IV**.

- 447**^{F668}(1)
- F668(2)
- F669(3)
- F668(4)

Textual Amendments

F668 S. 447(1)(2) and (4) repealed (27.7.1993 with effect as mentioned in s. 103(3)(4) of the amending Act) by 1993 c. 34, ss. 103(2)(c)(3)(4), 213, **Sch. 23 Pt. III(9)**, note

F669 S. 447(3) repealed (for accounting periods beginning on or after 1.1.1992) by Finance Act 1991 (c. 31, SIF 63:1), ss. 48, 123, Sch. 7 paras. 7(3), 18, **Sch. 19 Pt. V**, Note 3

- ^{F670}**448**

Textual Amendments

F670 S. 448 repealed (27.7.1993 with effect as mentioned in s. 103(3)(4) of the amending Act) by 1993 c. 34, ss. **103(2)**(d), 213, Sch. 23 Pt. III (9), note

- ^{F671}**449**

Textual Amendments

F671 S. 449 repealed (27.7.1993 with effect as mentioned in s. 103(3)(4) of the amending Act) by 1993 c. 34, ss. **103(2)**(e), 213, Sch. 23 Pt. III (9), note

Document Generated: 2024-06-18

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Underwriters

F672 **450**

Textual Amendments

F672 Ss. 450-457 repealed (27.7.1993 with effect as mentioned in Sch. 23 Pt. III (12) notes 1 and 5 of the amending Act) by 1993 c. 34, s. 213, Sch. 23 Pt. III (12), notes 1 and 5

F673 **451**

Textual Amendments

F673 Ss. 450-457 repealed (27.7.1993 with effect as mentioned in Sch. 23 Pt. III (12), notes 1 and 5 of the repealing Act) by 1993 c. 34, s. 213, Sch. 23 Pt. III (12), notes 1 and 5

F674 **452**

Textual Amendments

F674 Ss. 450-457 repealed (27.7.1993 with effect as mentioned in Sch. 23 Pt. III (12), notes 1 and 5 of the amending Act) by 1993 c. 34, s. 213, Sch. 23 Pt. III (12), notes 1 and 5

F675 **453**

Textual Amendments

F675 Ss. 450-457 repealed (27.7.1993 with effect as mentioned in Sch. 23 Pt. III (12), notes 1 and 5 of the amending Act) by 1993 c. 34, s. 213, Sch. 23, Pt. III (12), notes 1 and 5

F676 **454**

Textual Amendments

F676 Ss. 450-457 repealed (27.7.1993 with effect as mentioned in Sch. 23 Pt. III (12), notes 1 and 5 of the amending Act) by 1993 c. 34, s. 213, Sch. 23 Pt. III (12), notes 1 and 5

F677 **455**

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: *Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)*

Textual Amendments
F677 Ss. 450-457 repealed (27.7.1993 with effect as mentioned in Sch. 23 Pt. III (12), notes 1 and 5 of the amending Act) by 1993 c. 34, s. 213, **Sch. 23 Pt. III** (12), notes 1 and 5

^{F678}**456**

Textual Amendments
F678 Ss. 450-457 repealed (27.7.1993 with effect as mentioned in Sch. 23 Pt. III (12), notes 1 and 5 of the amending Act) by 1993 c. 34, s. 213, **Sch. 23 Pt. III** (12), notes 1 and 5

^{F679}**457**

Textual Amendments
F679 Ss. 450-457 repealed (27.7.1993 with effect as mentioned in Sch. 23 Pt. III (12), notes 1 and 5 of the amending Act) by 1993 c. 34, s. 213, **Sch. 23 Pt. III** (12), notes 1 and 5

Capital redemption business

458 Capital redemption business.

^{F680}

Textual Amendments
F680 Ss. 458, 458A repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 39, **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7)**, Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

^{F681}**458A Capital redemption business: power to apply life assurance provisions.**

^{F682}]

Textual Amendments
F681 S. 458A inserted (29.4.1996) by Finance Act 1996 (c. 8), s. 168(3)
F682 Ss. 458, 458A repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 39, **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7)**, Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.
Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

CHAPTER II

FRIENDLY SOCIETIES, TRADE UNIONS AND EMPLOYERS' ASSOCIATIONS

Unregistered friendly societies

459 Exemption from tax.

^{M10}An unregistered friendly society [^{F683}(that is, a friendly society which is neither an incorporated friendly society nor a registered friendly society)] whose income does not exceed £160 a year shall, on making a claim, be entitled to exemption from ^{F684} . . . corporation tax (whether on income or chargeable gains).

Textual Amendments

F683 Words in s. 459 inserted (19.2.1993) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1992 (c. 48), s. 56, **Sch. 9 para.4**; S.I. 1993/236, **art.2**

F684 Words in s. 459 repealed (6.4.2007 with effect in accordance with s. 1034(1) of the repealing Act) by Income Tax Act 2007 (c. 3), **Sch. 1 para. 79**, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with **Sch. 2**)

Marginal Citations

M10 Source—1970 s.331

Registered friendly societies

460 Exemption from tax in respect of life or endowment business.

- (1) ^{M11}Subject to subsection (2) below, a [^{F685}friendly society] shall, on making a claim, be entitled to exemption from ^{F686} . . . corporation tax (whether on income or chargeable gains) on its profits arising from life or endowment business.
- (2) Subsection (1) above—
 - (a) ^{M12}shall not, subject to section 462, exempt a [^{F687}registered friendly society] registered after 31st December 1957 which at any time in the period of three months ending 3rd May 1966 entered into any transaction in return for a single premium, being a transaction forming part of its life or endowment business;
 - ^{F688}(aa) shall not, subject to section 462, exempt an incorporated friendly society which, before its incorporation, was a registered friendly society such as is mentioned in paragraph (a) above;]
 - (b) ^{M13}shall not apply to profits arising from [^{F689}gross roll-up business];
 - (c) ^{M14}shall not apply to profits arising from life or endowment business consisting—
 - ^{F690}(zai) where the profits relate to contracts made on or after the day on which the Finance Act 1995 was passed, of the assurance of gross sums under contracts under which the total premiums payable in any period of 12 months exceed £270 or of the granting of annuities of annual amounts exceeding £156;]
 - ^{F691}(ai) where the profits relate to contracts made on or after the day on which the Finance Act 1991 was passed [^{F692}but before the day on which the Finance Act 1995 was passed], of the assurance of gross sums under

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- contracts under which the total premiums payable in any period of 12 months exceed £200 or of the granting of annuities of annual amounts exceeding £156;]
- (i) where the profits relate to contracts made after [^{F693}31st August 1990 but before the day on which the Finance Act 1991 was passed], of the assurance of gross sums under contracts under which the total premiums payable in any period of 12 months exceed [^{F694}£150] or of the granting of annuities of annual amounts exceeding £156;
- [^{F695}(ia) where the profits relate to contracts made after 31st August 1987 but before 1st September 1990, of the assurance of gross sums under contracts under which the total premiums payable in any period of 12 months exceed £100 [^{F696}or of the granting of annuities of annual amounts exceeding £156].]
- (ii) where the profits relate to contracts made after 13th March 1984 but before 1st September 1987, of the assurance of gross sums exceeding £750 or of the granting of annuities of annual amounts exceeding £156;
- (iii) where the profits relate to contracts made before 14th March 1984, of the assurance of gross sums exceeding £500 or of the granting of annuities of annual amounts exceeding £104;
- [^{F697}(ca) shall not apply to so much of the profits arising from life or endowment business as is attributable to contracts for the assurance of gross sums made on or after 20th March 1991 and expressed at the outset not to be made in the course of tax exempt life or endowment business;][^{F698}and]
- [^{F699}(cb) ^{F700}.....]
- (d) ^{M15}as respects other life or endowment business (“tax exempt life or endowment business”), has effect subject to the following provisions of this Chapter.
- (3) ^{M16}In determining for the purposes of [^{F701}[^{F702}subsection (2)(c)(zai), (ai),] (i) or (ia)] above the total premiums payable in any period of 12 months—
- (a) where those premiums are payable more frequently than annually, there shall be disregarded an amount equal to 10 per cent. of those premiums; and
- (b) so much of any premium as is charged on the ground that an exceptional risk of death [^{F703}or disability] is involved shall be disregarded;
- and in applying the limit of £156 in [^{F704}[^{F702}subsection (2)(c)(zai), (ai),] (i) or (ia)] above, any bonus or addition declared upon an annuity shall be disregarded.
- (4) In applying the limits referred to in subsection (2)(c)(ii) and (iii) above, any bonus or addition which either is declared upon an assurance of a gross sum or annuity or accrues upon such an assurance by reference to an increase in the value of any investments shall be disregarded.
- [^{F705}(4A) Subsection (4B) below applies to contracts for the assurance of gross sums under tax exempt life or endowment business made after 31st August 1987 and before the day on which the [^{F706}the Finance Act 1995] was passed.
- (4B) Where the amount payable by way of premium under a contract to which this subsection applies is increased by virtue of a [^{F707}variation made—
- (a) in the period beginning with 25th July 1991 and ending with 31st July 1992, or
- (b) in the period beginning with the day on which the Finance Act 1995 was passed and ending with 31st March 1996,

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

the contract shall, for the purposes of subsection (2)(c) above, be treated, in relation to any profits relating to it as varied, as made at the time of the variation.]]

(5) ^{M17}A [^{F708}friendly society] is within this subsection if its rules make no provision for it to carry on life or endowment business consisting of the assurance of gross sums exceeding £2,000 or of the granting of annuities of annual amounts exceeding £416.

(6) ^{M18}In the case of a [^{F708}friendly society] within subsection (5) above—

(a) subsection (2)(c)(iii) above shall have effect with the substitution of references to £2,000 and £416 respectively for the references to £500 and £104; and

(b) references in this Chapter to tax exempt life or endowment business shall be construed accordingly.

(7) ^{M19}Where at any time a [^{F708}friendly society] within subsection (5) above amends its rules so as to cease to be within that subsection, any part of its life or endowment business consisting of business which—

(a) relates to contracts made before that time; and

(b) immediately before that time was tax exempt life or endowment business,

shall thereafter continue to be tax exempt life or endowment business for the purposes of this Chapter.

(8) Where at any time a [^{F708}friendly society] not within subsection (5) above amends its rules so as to bring itself within that subsection, any part of its life or endowment business consisting of business which—

(a) related to contracts made before that time; and

(b) immediately before that time was not tax exempt life or endowment business,

shall thereafter continue not to be tax exempt life or endowment business for the purposes of this Chapter.

(9) Where at any time a [^{F708}friendly society] not within subsection (5) above acquires by way of transfer of engagements or amalgamation from another [^{F708}friendly society] any life or endowment business consisting of business which—

(a) relates to contracts made before that time; and

(b) immediately before that time was tax exempt life or endowment business,

that business shall thereafter continue to be tax exempt life or endowment business for the purposes of this Chapter.

(10) Where at any time a [^{F708}friendly society] within subsection (5) above acquires by way of transfer of engagements or amalgamation from another [^{F708}friendly society] any life or endowment business consisting of business which—

(a) relates to contracts made before that time; and

(b) immediately before that time was not tax exempt life or endowment business,

that business shall thereafter continue not to be tax exempt life or endowment business for the purposes of this Chapter.

^{F709}(10A) [^{F710}Where at any time an insurance business transfer scheme has effect to transfer to a friendly society long-term business,] any life or endowment business which relates to contracts included in the transfer [^{F711}, other than any to which subsection (11) or (12) below applied immediately before the transfer had effect,] shall not thereafter be tax exempt life or endowment business for the purposes of this Chapter.]

^{F712}(10B) ^{F713}.....]

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (11) ^{M20}Where at any time a [^{F714}friendly society] ceases ^{F715}. . . by virtue of [^{F714}section 91 of the Friendly Societies Act 1992] (conversion into company) to be registered under [^{F716}that Act], any part of its life or endowment business consisting of business which—
- (a) relates to contracts made before that time; and
 - (b) immediately before that time was tax exempt life or endowment business,
- shall [^{F717}continue to be exempt from corporation tax (whether on income or chargeable gains) on profits arising from it.]
- ^{F718}(12) Where at any time an insurance company acquires by way of transfer of engagements from a friendly society any life or endowment business consisting of business which—
- (a) relates to contracts made before that time; and
 - (b) immediately before that time was tax exempt life or endowment business,
- that business shall continue to be exempt from corporation tax (whether on income or chargeable gains) on profits arising from it.
- (13) But if any contracts constituting or forming part of the business of a company covered by subsection (11) or (12) above are varied during an accounting period of the company so as to increase the premiums payable under them, the business relating to those contracts is not exempt from corporation tax for that or any subsequent accounting period.
- (14) For the purposes of the Corporation Tax Acts any part of a company's business which is exempt from corporation tax by virtue of subsection (11) or (12) above shall be treated as a separate business from any other business carried on by the company.]
- ^{F719}(15) The Treasury may by regulations provide that, where any part of the business of a company is exempt from corporation tax by virtue of subsection (11) or (12) above, the Corporation Tax Acts have effect subject to such modifications (or exceptions) as the Treasury consider appropriate.
- (16) Regulations under subsection (15) above—
- (a) may make different provision for different cases,
 - (b) may include any incidental, supplementary, consequential or transitional provisions which the Treasury consider appropriate, and
 - (c) may include retrospective provision.]

Textual Amendments

- F685** Words in s. 460(1) substituted (19.2.1993) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1992 (c. 48), s. 56, **Sch. 9 para. 5(2)**; S.I. 1993/236, **art.2**
- F686** Words in s. 460(1) repealed (6.4.2007 with effect in accordance with s. 1034(1) of the repealing Act) by Income Tax Act 2007 (c. 3), Sch. 1 para. 80, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)
- F687** Words in s. 460(2)(a) substituted (19.2.1993) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1992 (c. 48), s. 56, **Sch. 9 para. 5(3)(a)**; S.I. 1993/236, **art.2**
- F688** S. 460(2)(aa) inserted (19.2.1993) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1992 (c. 48), s. 56, **Sch. 9 para. 5(3)(b)**; S.I. 1993/236, **art.2**
- F689** Words in s. 460(2) substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 40(a)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F690** S. 460(2)(c)(zai) inserted (1.5.1995) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 10 para. 1(2)**
- F691** S. 460(2)(ai) inserted by Finance Act 1991 (c. 31, SIF 63:1), s. 50, **Sch. 9 para. 1(3)**
- F692** Words in s. 460(2)(c)(ai) inserted (1.5.1995) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 10 para. 1(3)**

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- F693** Words in s. 460(2)(c)(i) substituted by Finance Act 1991 (c. 31, SIF 63:1), s. 50, **Sch. 9 para. 1(4)**
- F694** 1990 s.49(1)(a) Previously £100
- F695** 1990 s.49(1)(b).
- F696** Words in s. 460(2)(c)(ia) inserted by Finance Act 1991 (c. 31, SIF 63:1), s. 50, **Sch. 9 para. 1(5)**
- F697** S. 460(2)(ca) and word "and" substituted for word "and" by Finance Act 1991 (c. 31, SIF 63:1), s. 50, **Sch. 9 para. 1(6)**
- F698** Word at the end of s. 460(2)(ca) inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 40(b)** (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F699** S. 460(2)(cb) inserted (6.4.2001) by Finance Act 2001 (c. 9), s. 76, **Sch. 25 para. 8(1)**
- F700** S. 460(2)(cb) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 40(c), **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7)**, Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F701** Words in s. 460(3) substituted by Finance Act 1991 (c. 31, SIF 63:1), s. 50, **Sch. 9 para. 1(7)(a)**
- F702** Words in s. 460(3) substituted (1.5.1995) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 10 para. 1(4)**
- F703** Words in s. 460(3)(b) inserted (retrospectively) by Finance Act 2003 (c. 14), s. 172(5)(6)
- F704** Words in s. 460(3) substituted by Finance Act 1991 (c. 31, SIF 63:1), s. 50, **Sch. 9 para. 1(7)(b)**
- F705** S. 460(4A)(4B) inserted by Finance Act 1991 (c. 31, SIF 63:1), s. 50, **Sch. 9 para. 1(8)**
- F706** Words in s. 460(4A) substituted (1.5.1995) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 10 para. 1(5)**
- F707** Words in s. 460(4B) substituted (1.5.1995) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 10 para. 1(6)**
- F708** Words in s. 460(5)-(10) substituted (19.2.1993) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1992 (c. 48), s. 56, **Sch. 9 para. 5(4)**; S.I. 1993/236, **art. 2**
- F709** 1990 s. 48 and Sch. 9 para. 6 in relation to transfers of business on or after 1 January 1990
- F710** Words in s. 460(10A) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with arts. 1(2)(a), 32(5) of the amending S.I.) by The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001 (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 32(2)**
- F711** Words in s. 460(10A) inserted (retrospectively for specified purposes, and otherwise with effect in accordance with Sch. 12 para. 6(3) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 12 paras. 1(2), **6(1)(3)**
- F712** S. 460(10B) inserted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with arts. 1(2)(a), 32(5) of the amending S.I.) by The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001 (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 32(3)**
- F713** S. 460(10B) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 9 para. 17(1) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 9 para. 1(2)(d), **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(9)**, Note
- F714** Words in s. 460(11) substituted (19.2.1993) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1992 (c. 48), s. 56, **Sch. 9 para. 5(5)**; S.I. 1993/236, **art.2**
- F715** Words in s. 460(11) omitted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by virtue of The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001 (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 32(4)(a)**
- F716** Words in s. 460(11) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001 (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 32(4)(b)**
- F717** Words in s. 460(11) substituted (retrospectively) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 12 paras. 1(3), **6(1)**
- F718** S. 460(12)-(14) substituted for s. 460(12) (with effect in accordance with Sch. 12 para. 6(3) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 12 para. 1(4)**
- F719** S. 460(15)(16) inserted (19.7.2007) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 12 para. 1(5)**

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C89** S. 460(2) modified (6.4.1999) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/473), **reg. 31** (as inserted by The Individual Savings Account (Insurance Companies) Regulations 1998 (S.I. 1998/1871), **regs. 1, 25(5)**)
- C90** S. 460(2) modified (12.8.2005 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the modifying S.I.) by The Friendly Societies (Modification of the Corporation Tax Acts) Regulations 2005 (S.I. 2005/2014), **regs. 1(1), 20**; and that modifying reg. 20 is omitted (14.8.2007 with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the revoking S.I.) by virtue of S.I. 2007/2134, **regs. 1(1), 18(b)**

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Marginal Citations

- M11** Source—1970 s.332(1). 1974 s.27(1)(a)
M12 Source—1970 s.333(1)
M13 Source—1970 s.332(2)(aa); 1987 (No.2) Sch.2 2(1)
M14 Source—1970 s.332(2)(a); 1984 s.73(2); 1987 s.30(2)
M15 Source—1970 s.332(2)(b)
M16 Source—1970 s.332(3); 1987 s.30(3)
M17 Source—1970 s.332(4); 1975 (No.2) s.52(1); 1980 s.57(1)
M18 Source—1970 s.332(5); 1975 (No.2) s.52(1); 1984 s.73(3)
M19 Source—1970 s.332(6)—(9); 1975 (No.2) s.52(1)
M20 Source—1970 s.332(10); 1976 s.48(1)

461 Taxation in respect of other business.

- (1) ^{M21}Subject to the following provisions of this section, a registered friendly society other than a society to which subsection (2) below applies shall, on making a claim, be entitled to exemption from ^{F720} . . . corporation tax (whether on income or chargeable gains) on its profits other than those arising from life or endowment business.
- (2) ^{M22}This subsection applies to any society registered after 31st May 1973 unless—
- (a) its business is limited to the provision, in accordance with the rules of the society, of benefits for or in respect of employees of a particular employer or such other group of persons as is for the time being approved for the purposes of this section by the [^{F721}Board]; or
 - (b) it was registered before 27th March 1974 and its rules limit the aggregate amount which may be paid by a member by way of contributions and deposits to not more than £1 per month or such greater amount as the [^{F721}Board] may authorise for the purposes of this section;
- and also applies to any society registered before 1st June 1973 with respect to which a direction under subsection [^{F722}(7)] below is in force.
- (3) ^{M23}If a society to which subsection (2) above applies, after 26th March 1974 or such later date as may be specified in a direction under this section, makes a payment to a member in respect of his interest in the society and the payment is made otherwise than in the course of life or endowment business and exceeds the aggregate of any sums paid by him to the society by way of contributions or deposits, after deducting from that aggregate the amount of—
- (a) any previous payment so made to him by the society after that date, and
 - (b) any earlier repayment of such sums paid by him,
- the excess shall be treated for the purposes of corporation tax and income tax as a qualifying distribution.

[^{F723}(3A) ^{F724}]

- (4) ^{M24}Where a registered friendly society—
- (a) at any time ceases ^{F725} . . . by virtue of [^{F726}section 91 of the Friendly Societies Act 1992] (conversion into company) to be registered under [^{F727}that Act]; and
 - (b) immediately before that time was exempt from ^{F728} . . . corporation tax on profits arising from any business carried on by it other than life or endowment business,

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

the company into which the society is converted shall be so exempt on its profits arising from any part of that business which relates to contracts made before that time so long as there is no increase in the scale of benefits which it undertakes to provide in the course of carrying on that part of its business.

[^{F729}(4A) Where—

- (a) at any time an insurance company acquires by way of transfer of engagements from a registered friendly society any business other than life or endowment business, and
- (b) immediately before that time the society was exempt from corporation tax on profits arising from that business,

the insurance company shall be exempt from corporation tax on its profits arising from any part of that business which relates to contracts made before that time.

(4B) But if during an accounting period of the insurance company there is an increase in the scale of benefits which it undertakes to provide in the course of carrying on any such part of that business, the company shall not be exempt from corporation tax by virtue of subsection (4A) above for that or any subsequent accounting period.]

(5) For the purposes of the Corporation Tax Acts any part of a company's business in respect of the profits from which the company is exempt by virtue of subsection (4) [^{F730}or (4A)] above shall be treated as a separate business from any other business carried on by the company.

(6) ^{M25}If—

- (a) a friendly society registered before 1st June 1973 begins after 26th March 1974 to carry on business other than life or endowment business or, in the opinion of [^{F731}the Board], begins to carry on business other than life or endowment business on an enlarged scale or of a new character; and
- (b) it appears to [^{F731}the Board], having regard to the restrictions imposed by this section on friendly societies registered later, that for the protection of the revenue it is expedient to do so;

[^{F732}the Board may give a direction to the society under subsection (7) below.]

[^{F733}(7) A direction under this subsection is that (and has the effect that) the society to which it is given is to be treated for the purposes of this Act as a society registered after 31st May 1973 with respect to business carried on after the date of the direction.

(8) A society to which a direction is given may, within 30 days of the date on which it is given, appeal against the direction ^{F734}. . . on the ground that—

- (a) it has not begun to carry on business as mentioned in subsection (6)(a) above; or
- (b) the direction is not necessary for the protection of the revenue.

(9) If a registered friendly society in respect of which a direction is in force under subsection (7) above becomes an incorporated friendly society, the direction shall continue to have effect, so that the incorporated friendly society shall be treated for the purposes of this Act as a society registered after 31st May 1973.]

(10) For the purposes of this section a registered friendly society formed on the amalgamation of two or more friendly societies shall be treated as registered before 1st June 1973 if at the time of the amalgamation subsection (2) above did not apply to any of the societies amalgamated, but otherwise shall be treated as registered at that time.

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- [^{F735}(11) For the purposes of this section and section 461C—
- (a) any group of persons which was approved for the purposes of this section (as mentioned in subsection (2)(a) above) immediately before 1st December 2001 shall be treated as having been approved for the purposes of this section by the Board on that date;
 - (b) any greater amount which was authorised for the purposes of this section (as mentioned in subsection (2)(b) above) immediately before 1st December 2001 shall be treated as having been authorised for the purposes of this section by the Board on that date; and
 - (c) where a direction that subsection (2) above applies to a society was in force immediately before 1st December 2001, a direction in relation to that society shall be treated as having been made under subsection (7) above by the Board on that date.]
- [^{F736}(12) The Treasury may by regulations provide that, where any part of the business of a company is exempt from corporation tax by virtue of subsection (4) or (4A) above, the Corporation Tax Acts have effect subject to such modifications (or exceptions) as the Treasury consider appropriate.
- (13) Regulations under subsection (12) above—
- (a) may make different provision for different cases,
 - (b) may include any incidental, supplementary, consequential or transitional provisions which the Treasury consider appropriate, and
 - (c) may include retrospective provision.]

Textual Amendments

- F720** Words in s. 461(1) repealed (6.4.2007 with effect in accordance with s. 1034(1) of the repealing Act) by *Income Tax Act 2007* (c. 3), Sch. 1 para. 81(2), **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)
- F721** Words in s. 461(2)(a)(b) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by *The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001* (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 33(2)(a)**
- F722** Word in s. 461(2) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by *The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001* (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 33(2)(b)**
- F723** S. 461(3A) inserted (6.4.2001) by *Finance Act 2001* (c. 9), s. 76, **Sch 25 para. 8(2)**
- F724** S. 461(3A) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by *Finance Act 2007* (c. 11), Sch. 7 para. 41, **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7)**, Note (with Sch. 7 Pt. 2)
- F725** Words in s. 461(4)(a) omitted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by virtue of *The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001* (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 33(3)(a)**
- F726** Words in s. 461(4)(a) substituted (19.2.1993) by *Finance (No. 2) Act 1992* (c. 48), s. 56, **Sch. 9 para. 6**; S.I. 1993/236, **art. 2**
- F727** Words in s. 461(4)(a) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by *The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001* (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 33(3)(b)**
- F728** Words in s. 461(4)(b) repealed (6.4.2007 with effect in accordance with s. 1034(1) of the repealing Act) by *Income Tax Act 2007* (c. 3), Sch. 1 para. 81(3), **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)
- F729** S. 461(4A)(4B) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 12 para. 6(3) of the amending Act) by *Finance Act 2007* (c. 11), **Sch. 12 para. 4(2)**
- F730** Words in s. 461(5) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 12 para. 6(3) of the amending Act) by *Finance Act 2007* (c. 11), **Sch. 12 para. 4(3)**

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- F731** Words in s. 461(6)(a)(b) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by [The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes\) Order 2001 \(S.I. 2110/3629\)](#), [art. 33\(4\)\(a\)](#)
- F732** Words in s. 461(6) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by [The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes\) Order 2001 \(S.I. 2001/3629\)](#), [art. 33\(4\)\(b\)](#)
- F733** S. 461(7)-(9) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by [The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes\) Order 2001 \(S.I. 2001/3629\)](#), [art. 33\(5\)](#)
- F734** Words in s. 461(8) omitted (1.4.2009) by virtue of [The Transfer of Tribunal Functions and Revenue and Customs Appeals Order 2009 \(S.I. 2009/56\)](#), art. 1(2), [Sch. 1 para. 144](#)
- F735** S. 461(11) added (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by [The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes\) Order 2001 \(S.I. 2001/3629\)](#), [art. 33\(6\)](#)
- F736** S. 461(12)(13) inserted (19.7.2007) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 12 para. 4\(4\)](#)

Marginal Citations

- M21** Source—1970 s.332(1); 1974 s.27(1)(a)
- M22** Source—1974 s.27(2)
- M23** Source—1974 s.27(1)(b)
- M24** Source—1970 s.332(11), (12)(b); 1976 s.48(1)
- M25** Source—1974 s.27(3)—(7); 1985 s.41(10); 1987 Sch.15 6

[461A] ^{F737} **Taxation in respect of other business: incorporated friendly societies qualifying for exemption.**

- (1) For the purposes of sections 461B and 461C, a “qualifying society” is an incorporated friendly society which—
- immediately before its incorporation, was a registered friendly society to which section 461(2) did not apply,
 - was formed otherwise than by the incorporation of a registered friendly society or the amalgamation of two or more friendly societies and satisfies subsection (2) below, or
 - was formed by the amalgamation of two or more friendly societies and satisfies subsection (3) below,
- and in respect of which no direction under section 461C(5) is in force.
- (2) A society satisfies this subsection if its business is limited to the provision, in accordance with the rules of the society, of benefits for or in respect of employees of a particular employer or such other group of persons as is for the time being approved for the purposes of this section by the [^{F738}Board].
- (3) If at the time of the amalgamation referred to in subsection (1)(c) above—
- section 461(2) applied to none of the registered friendly societies being amalgamated (if any), and
 - all of the incorporated friendly societies being amalgamated (if any) were qualifying societies,
- the society formed by the amalgamation satisfies this subsection.

- [For the purposes of this section and section 461C, any group of persons which was ^{F739}(4) approved for the purposes of this section (as mentioned in subsection (2) above) by the Friendly Societies Commission immediately before 1st December 2001 shall be

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

treated as having been approved for the purposes of this section by the Board on that date.]]

Textual Amendments

F737 Ss. 461A–461C inserted (19.2.1993) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1992 (c. 48), s. 56, **Sch. 9 para.7**; S.I. 1993/236, **art.2**

F738 Word in s. 461A(2) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001 (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 34(2)**

F739 S. 461A(4) added (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001 (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 34(3)**

^{F740}**461B Taxation in respect of other business: incorporated friendly societies etc.**

- (1) Subject to the following provisions of this section, a qualifying society shall, on making a claim, be entitled to exemption from ^{F741} . . . corporation tax (whether on income or chargeable gains) on its profits other than those arising from life or endowment business.
- (2) Subsection (1) above shall not apply to any profits arising or accruing to the society from, or by reason of its interest in, a body corporate which is a subsidiary (within the meaning of the Friendly Societies Act 1992) of the society or of which the society has joint control (within the meaning of that Act).

[^{F742}(2A) ^{F743}]

- (3) If an incorporated friendly society which is not a qualifying society makes a payment to a member in respect of his interest in the society and the payment is made otherwise than in the course of life or endowment business and exceeds the aggregate of any sums paid by him to the society by way of contributions or deposits, after deducting from that aggregate the amount of—
 - (a) any previous payment so made to him by the society, and
 - (b) any earlier repayment of such sums paid by him,
 the excess shall be treated for the purposes of corporation tax and income tax as a qualifying distribution.
- (4) In relation to an incorporated friendly society which, immediately before its incorporation, was a registered friendly society to which section 461(2) applied—
 - (a) the references in subsection (3) above to sums paid to the society shall include sums paid to the registered friendly society,
 - (b) the reference in subsection (3)(a) above to any payment made by the society shall include any payment made by the registered friendly society after 26 March 1974 or such later date as was specified in any direction under section 461 [^{F744}(7)] relating to it, and
 - (c) the reference in subsection (3)(b) above to any repayment shall include any repayment made by the registered friendly society.
- (5) Where a qualifying society at any time ceases by virtue of section 91 of the Friendly Societies Act 1992 (conversion into company) to be registered under that Act, the company into which the society is converted shall be exempt from ^{F745} . . . corporation

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

tax on its profits arising from any part of its business, other than life or endowment business, which relates to contracts made before that time.

[^{F746}(6) But if during an accounting period of the company there is an increase in the scale of benefits which it undertakes to provide in the course of carrying on any such part of its business, the company shall not be exempt from corporation tax by virtue of subsection (5) above for that or any subsequent accounting period.

(6A) Where—

- (a) at any time an insurance company acquires by way of transfer of engagements from a qualifying society any business other than life or endowment business, and
- (b) immediately before that time the society was exempt from corporation tax on profits arising from that business,

the insurance company shall be exempt from corporation tax on its profits arising from any part of that business which relates to contracts made before that time.

(6B) But if during an accounting period of the insurance company there is an increase in the scale of benefits which it undertakes to provide in the course of carrying on any such part of that business, the company shall not be exempt from corporation tax by virtue of subsection (6A) above for that or any subsequent accounting period.]

(7) Any part of a company's business to which an exemption under subsection (5) [^{F747}or (6A)] above relates shall be treated for the purposes of the Corporation Tax Acts as a separate business from any other business carried on by the company.

[^{F748}(8) The Treasury may by regulations provide that, where any part of the business of a company is exempt from corporation tax by virtue of subsection (5) or (6A) above, the Corporation Tax Acts have effect subject to such modifications (or exceptions) as the Treasury consider appropriate.

(9) Regulations under subsection (8) above—

- (a) may make different provision for different cases,
- (b) may include any incidental, supplementary, consequential or transitional provisions which the Treasury consider appropriate, and
- (c) may include retrospective provision.]

Textual Amendments

F740 Ss. 461A-461C inserted (19.2.1993) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1992 (c. 48), s. 56, **Sch. 9 para.7**; S.I. 1993/236, **art. 2**

F741 Words in s. 461B(1) repealed (6.4.2007 with effect in accordance with s. 1034(1) of the repealing Act) by Income Tax Act 2007 (c. 3), **Sch. 1 para. 82(2)**, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with **Sch. 2**)

F742 S. 461B(2A) inserted (6.4.2001) by Finance Act 2001 (s. 9), s. 76, **Sch. 25 para. 8(3)**

F743 S. 461B(2A) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 7 para. 42**, **Sch. 27 Pt. 2(7)**, Note (with **Sch. 7 Pt. 2**)

F744 Word in s. 461B(4)(b) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001 (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 35**

F745 Words in s. 461B(5) repealed (6.4.2007 with effect in accordance with s. 1034(1) of the repealing Act) by Income Tax Act 2007 (c. 3), **Sch. 1 para. 82(3)**, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with **Sch. 2**)

F746 S. 461B(6)-(6B) substituted for s. 461B(6) (with effect in accordance with **Sch. 12 para. 6(3)** of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 12 para. 5(2)**

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

F747 Words in s. 461B(7) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 12 para. 6(3) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 12 para. 5(3)**

F748 S. 461B(8)(9) inserted (19.7.2007) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 12 para. 5(4)**

^{F749}461C Taxation in respect of other business: withdrawal of “qualifying” status from incorporated friendly society.

- (1) Subject to subsection (2) below, subsections (3) [^{F750}and (4)] below apply where a qualifying society—
- (a) begins to carry on business other than life or endowment business, or
 - (b) in the opinion of the [^{F751}Board], begins to carry on business other than life or endowment business on an enlarged scale or of a new character.
- (2) Subsections (3) [^{F752}and (4)] below do not apply if—
- (a) the society’s business is limited to the provision, in accordance with the rules of the society, of benefits for or in respect of employees of a particular employer or such other group of persons as is for the time being approved for the purposes of section 461 or 461A by the [^{F753}Board], or
 - (b) the society’s rules limit the aggregate amount which may be paid by a member by way of contributions and deposits to not more than £1 per month or such greater amount as is authorised for the purposes of section 461.
- (3) If it appears to the [^{F754}Board], having regard to the restrictions imposed by section 461 on registered friendly societies registered after 31st May 1973, that for the protection of the revenue it is expedient to do so, the [^{F754}Board] may [^{F755}give a direction to the society under subsection (4) below.]
- [^{F756}(4) A direction under this subsection is that (and has the effect that) the society to which it is given shall cease to be a qualifying society as from the date of the direction.
- (5) A society to which a direction is given may, within 30 days of the date on which it is given, appeal against the direction ^{F757}. . . on the ground that—
- (a) it has not begun to carry on business as mentioned in subsection (1) above;
 - (b) subsections (3) and (4) above do not apply to it by reason of subsection (2) above; or
 - (c) the direction is not necessary for the protection of the revenue.]

Textual Amendments

F749 Ss. 461A-461C inserted (19.2.1993) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1992 (c. 48), s. 56, **Sch. 9 para.7**; S.I. 1993/236, **art. 2**

F750 Words in s. 461C(1) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001 (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 36(2)(a)**

F751 Word in s. 461C(1) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001 (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 36(2)(b)**

F752 Words in s. 461C(2) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001 (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 36(3)(a)**

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- F753** Word in s. 461C(2)(a) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by [The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes\) Order 2001 \(S.I. 2001/3629\)](#), [art. 36\(3\)\(b\)](#)
- F754** Words in s. 461C(3) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by [The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes\) Order 2001 \(S.I. 2001/3629\)](#), [art. 36\(4\)\(a\)](#)
- F755** Words in s. 461C(3) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by [The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes\) Order 2001 \(S.I. 2001/3629\)](#), [arts. 36\(4\)\(b\)](#)
- F756** S. 461C(4)(5) substituted for s. 461C(4)-(7) (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by [The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes\) Order 2001 \(S.I. 2001/3629\)](#), [art. 36\(5\)](#)
- F757** Words in s. 461C(5) omitted (1.4.2009) by virtue of [The Transfer of Tribunal Functions and Revenue and Customs Appeals Order 2009 \(S.I. 2009/56\)](#), art. 1(2), [Sch. 1 para. 145](#)

[^{F758} 461D] Transfers of other business

- (1) Where—
- (a) at any time a friendly society (“the transferee”) acquires by way of transfer of engagements or amalgamation from another friendly society (“the transferor”) any business, other than life or endowment business, consisting of business which relates to contracts made before that time, and
 - (b) immediately before that time the transferor was exempt from corporation tax on profits arising from that business,
- the transferee is so exempt after that time.
- (2) But if during an accounting period of the transferee there is an increase in the scale of benefits which it undertakes to provide in the course of carrying on that business, the transferee shall not be exempt from corporation tax by virtue of subsection (1) above for that or any subsequent accounting period.
- (3) Where—
- (a) at any time a friendly society (“the transferee”) acquires by way of transfer of engagements or amalgamation from another friendly society (“the transferor”) any business, other than life or endowment business, consisting of business which relates to contracts made before that time, and
 - (b) immediately before that time the transferor was not exempt from corporation tax on profits arising from that business,
- the transferee is not so exempt after that time.
- (4) The Treasury may by regulations provide that, where any business of a friendly society is exempt from corporation tax by virtue of subsection (1) above, or not so exempt by virtue of subsection (3) above, the Corporation Tax Acts have effect subject to such modifications (or exceptions) as the Treasury consider appropriate.
- (5) Regulations under subsection (4) above—
- (a) may make different provision for different cases,
 - (b) may include any incidental, supplementary, consequential or transitional provisions which the Treasury consider appropriate, and
 - (c) may include retrospective provision.]

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Textual Amendments

F758 S. 461D inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 18 para. 3(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 18 para. 3(1)**

462 Conditions for tax exempt business.

[^{F759}(1) Subject to [^{F760}subsection (2)] below, section 460 does not afford any exemption from corporation tax in relation to so much of the profits arising to a friendly society or insurance company from any business as is attributable to a policy which—

- (a) is not a qualifying policy (by virtue of sub-paragraph (2) of paragraph 6 of Schedule 15) and is not an excluded policy, and
- (b) would not be a qualifying policy (by virtue of that sub-paragraph) if all excluded policies were left out of account.

(1A) For the purposes of subsection (1) above a policy is an excluded policy if—

- (a) it is a policy held otherwise than with the friendly society or insurance company, or
- (b) the person who has the contract effecting the policy acquired the rights under it on an assignment (or, in Scotland, assignation) otherwise than for money or money's worth.]

(2) [^{F761M26}Section 460(2)(a) or (aa)] and subsection (1) above shall not withdraw exemption [^{F762}in relation to profits arising from any part of a] business relating to contracts made not later than 3rd May 1966.

^{F763}(3)

^{F763}(4)

Textual Amendments

F759 S. 462(1)(1A) substituted for s. 462(1) (retrospective to 1.1.2007) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **s. 45(2)(6)**

F760 Words in s. 462(1) substituted (21.7.2008) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 18 para. 5(2)**

F761 Words in s. 462(2)(a) substituted (19.2.1993) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1992 (c. 48), s. 56, **Sch. 9** par. 8(2) S.I. 1993/236, **art.2**

F762 Words in s. 462(2) substituted (retrospective to 1.1.2007) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **s. 45(3)(6)**

F763 S. 462(3)(4) omitted (21.7.2008) by virtue of Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 18 para. 5(1)(a)**

Marginal Citations

M26 Source—1970 s.336; 1985 Sch.10 Part II

[^{F764}**462A Election as to tax exempt business.**

^{F765}]

Textual Amendments

F764 S. 462A inserted by Finance Act 1991 (c. 31, SIF 63:1), s. 50, **Sch. 9 para. 2**

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

F765 S. 462A omitted (21.7.2008) by virtue of Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 18 para. 5(1)(b)**

463 [F766] **Long-term] business: application of the Corporation Tax Acts.**

(1) ^{M27}Subject to section 460(1), the Corporation Tax Acts shall apply to [F767]long-term] business carried on by [F768]friendly societies] in the same way as they apply to mutual life assurance business [F769]or other [F770]long-term] business)] carried on by insurance companies, so however that the Treasury may by regulations provide that those Acts as so applied shall have effect subject to such modifications and exceptions as may be prescribed by the regulations, and those regulations may in particular require any part of any business to be treated as a separate business.

[F771](2) The provisions of the Corporation Tax Acts which apply on the transfer of the whole or part of the [F770]long-term] business of an insurance company shall apply in the same way—

- (a) on the transfer of the whole or part of the business of a friendly society to another friendly society (and on the amalgamation of friendly societies), and
- (b) on the transfer of the whole or part of the business of a friendly society to a company which is not a friendly society (and on the conversion of a friendly society into such a company),

so however that the Treasury may by regulations provide that those provisions as so applied shall have effect subject to such modifications and exceptions as may be prescribed by the regulations.

(3) The Treasury may by regulations provide that the provisions of the Corporation Tax Acts which apply on the transfer of the whole or part of the [F770]long-term] business of an insurance company to another company shall have effect where the transferee is a friendly society subject to such modifications and exceptions as may be prescribed by the regulations.

(4) Regulations under this section may make different provision for different cases and may include provision having retrospective effect.]

Textual Amendments

F766 Words in s. 463 heading substituted (21.7.2008) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 18 para. 4**

F767 Words in s. 463(1) substituted (21.7.2008) by Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 18 para. 4**

F768 Words in s. 463(1) substituted (19.2.1993) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1992 (c. 48), s. 56, **Sch. 9 para.10**; S.I. 1993/236, **art.2**

F769 Words in s. 463(1) inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 171(6) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1996 (c. 8), **s. 171(5)**

F770 Words in s. 463(1)(2)(3) substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 (Consequential Amendments) (Taxes) Order 2001 (S.I. 2001/3629), **art. 52(2)(i)**

F771 1990 s.50(2).

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

C91 See 1990 s.50(1)—s.463 was renumbered as s.463(1).

C92 For regulations see Part III Vol.5 (under “Friendly Societies”).

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Marginal Citations

M27 Source—1970 s.335(1)

464 Maximum benefits payable to members.

[^{F772}(1) Subject to subsections (2) and (3) below, a person is not entitled to have at any time outstanding contracts with any one or more friendly societies, registered branches or insurance companies which (taking them all together) are for the assurance of—

- (a) more than £750 by way of gross sum under business which is afforded exemption from corporation tax by section 460, or
- (b) more than £156 by way of annuity under such business.]

In any case where the member's outstanding contracts were all made before 14th March 1984 this subsection shall have effect with the substitution for “£750” and “£156” of “£2,000” and “£416” respectively.

(2) Subsection (1)(a) above shall not apply as respects sums assured under contracts made after 31st August 1987.

(3) [^{F773}With respect to contracts for the assurance of gross sums under business which is afforded exemption from corporation tax by section 460, a person is not entitled to have outstanding at any time with any one or more friendly societies, registered branches or insurance companies—]

[^{F774}(zza) contracts under which the total premiums payable in any period of 12 months exceed £270; or]

[^{F775}(za) contracts [^{F776}made before the day on which the Finance Act 1995 was passed and] under which the total premiums payable in any period of 12 months exceed £200; or]

- (a) contracts [^{F777}made before the day on which the Finance Act 1991 was passed and] under which the total premiums payable in any period of 12 months exceed £150; or
- (b) contracts made before 1st September 1990 under which the total premiums payable in any period of 12 months exceed £100,

unless all those contracts were made before 1st September 1987.

(4) In applying the [^{F778}limits] in subsection (3) above, the premiums under any contract for an annuity which was made before 1st June 1984 by a new society shall be brought into account as if the contract were for the assurance of a gross sum.

[^{F779}(4A) Subsection (4B) below applies to contracts for the assurance of gross sums under [^{F780}business which is afforded exemption from corporation tax by section 460 if they are] made after 31st August 1987 and before the day on which [^{F781}the Finance Act 1995] was passed.

(4B) Where the amount payable by way of premium under a contract to which this subsection applies is increased by virtue of a [^{F782}variation made—

- (a) in the period beginning with 25th July 1991 and ending with 31st July 1992, or
- (b) in the period beginning with the day on which the Finance Act 1995 was passed and ending with 31st March 1996,

the contract shall, for the purposes of subsection (3) above, be treated, in relation to times when the contract has effect as varied, as made at the time of the variation.]]

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (5) In applying the limits in this section there shall be disregarded—
- (a) any bonus or addition which either is declared upon assurance of a gross sum or annuity or accrues upon such an assurance by reference to an increase in the value of any investments;
 - ^{F783}(b) any policy of insurance or annuity contract by means of which the benefits to be provided under an occupational pension scheme (within the meaning of section 150(5) of the Finance Act 2004) are secured or any annuity contract which constitutes a registered pension scheme or is issued or held in connection with a registered pension scheme other than such an occupational pension scheme;
 - (c) any increase in a benefit under a friendly society contract, as defined in section 6 of the ^{M28}Decimal Currency Act 1969, resulting from the adoption of a scheme prescribed or approved in pursuance of subsection (3) of that section; and
 - (d) so far as concerns the total premiums payable in any period of 12 months—
 - (i) 10 per cent. of the premiums payable under any contract under which the premiums are payable more frequently than annually; and
 - (ii) £10 of the premiums payable under any contract made before 1st September 1987 by a ^{F784}friendly society other than] a new society; and
 - (iii) so much of any premium as is charged on the ground that an exceptional risk of death is involved.
- (6) In applying the limits in this section in any case where a ^{F785}person has outstanding with one or more societies, branches or companies] one or more contracts made after 13th March 1984 and one or more contracts made on or before that date, any contract for an annuity which was made before 1st June 1984 by a new society shall be regarded not only as a contract for the annual amount concerned but also as a contract for the assurance of a gross sum equal to 75 per cent. of the total premiums which would be payable under the contract if it were to run for its full term or, as the case may be, if the member concerned were to die at the age of 75 years.
- (7) A ^{F786}friendly society ^{F787}, registered branch or insurance company]] may require a ^{F788}person] to make and sign a statutory declaration that the total amount assured under outstanding contracts entered into by that ^{F788}person] with any one or more ^{F786}friendly societies]]^{F789}, registered branches or insurance companies (taken together)] does not exceed the limits applicable by virtue of this section and that the total premiums under those contracts do not exceed those limits.

Textual Amendments

F772 S. 464(1): first sentence substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 12 para. 6(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 12 para. 2(2)

F773 Words in s. 464(3) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 12 para. 6(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), Sch. 12 para. 2(3)

F774 S. 464(3)(zza) inserted (1.5.1995) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), Sch. 10 para. 2(2)

F775 S. 464(3)(za) inserted by Finance Act 1991 (c. 31, SIF 63:1), s. 50, Sch. 9 para. 3(2)

F776 Words in s. 464(3)(za) inserted (1.5.1995) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), Sch. 10 para. 2(3)

F777 Words in s. 464(3)(a) inserted by Finance Act 1991 (c. 31, SIF 63:1), s. 50, Sch. 9 para. 3(3)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- F778** 1990 s.49(3), (4) Previously "Kingdom) contracts under which the total premiums payable in any period of 12 months exceed £100 unless all those contracts were entered into before 1st September 1987" and "limit" respectively
- F779** S. 464(4A)(4B) inserted by Finance Act 1991 (c. 31, SIF 63:1), s. 50, **Sch. 9 para. 3(4)**
- F780** Words in s. 464(4A) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 12 para. 6(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 12 para. 2(4)**
- F781** Words in s. 464(4A) substituted (1.5.1995) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 10 para. 2(4)**
- F782** Words in s. 464(4B) substituted (1.5.1995) by Finance Act 1995 (c. 4), **Sch. 10 para. 2(5)**
- F783** S. 464(5)(b) substituted (6.4.2006) by Finance Act 2004 (c. 12), s. 284(1), **Sch. 35 para. 21** (with Sch. 36)
- F784** Words in s. 464(5)(d)(ii) substituted (19.2.1993) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1992 (c. 48), s. 56, **Sch. 9 para. 11(3)**; S.I. 1993/236, **art. 2**
- F785** Words in s. 464(6) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 12 para. 6(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 12 para. 2(5)**
- F786** Words in s. 464(7) substituted (19.2.1993) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1992 (c. 48), s. 56, **Sch. 9 para. 11(4)**; S. I. 1993/236, **art. 2**
- F787** Words in s. 464(7) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 12 para. 6(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 12 para. 2(6)(a)**
- F788** Words in s. 464(7) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 12 para. 6(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 12 para. 2(6)(b)**
- F789** Words in s. 464(7) substituted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 12 para. 6(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2007 (c. 11), **Sch. 12 para. 2(6)(c)**

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C93** S. 464: power to amend conferred (7.2.1994) by 1993 c. 48, **ss. 162**, 193(2)(3) (with ss. 6(8), 164); S. I. 1994/86, **art. 2**

Marginal Citations

- M28** 1969 c. 19.

465 Old societies.

- (1) ^{M29}In this section “old society” means a friendly society which is not a new society.
- (2) This section applies if, on or after 19th March 1985, an old society—
 - (a) begins to carry on tax exempt life or endowment business; or
 - (b) in the opinion of the Board begins to carry on such business on an enlarged scale or of a new character.
- (3) If it appears to the Board, having regard to the restrictions placed on qualifying policies issued by new societies by paragraphs 3(1)(b) ^{F790} . . . and 4(3)(b) of Schedule 15, that for the protection of the revenue it is expedient to do so, the Board may give a direction to the old society under subsection (4) below.
- (4) A direction under this subsection is that (and has the effect that) the old society to which it is given is to be treated for the purposes of this Act as a new society with respect to business carried on after the date of the direction.
- (5) An old society to which a direction is given may, within 30 days of the date on which it is given, appeal against the direction ^{F791} . . . on the ground that—
 - (a) it has not begun to carry on business as mentioned in subsection (2) above; or
 - (b) that the direction is not necessary for the protection of the revenue.

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

[^{F792}(6) If a registered friendly society in respect of which a direction is in force under subsection (4) above becomes an incorporated friendly society, the direction shall continue to have effect, so that the incorporated friendly society shall be treated for the purposes of this Act as a new society.]

Textual Amendments

F790 Words in s. 465(3) repealed by Finance Act 1991 (c. 31, SIF 63:1), s. 123, **Sch. 19 Pt. V**, Note 7

F791 Words in s. 465(5) omitted (1.4.2009) by virtue of The Transfer of Tribunal Functions and Revenue and Customs Appeals Order 2009 (S.I. 2009/56), art. 1(2), **Sch. 1 para. 146**

F792 S. 465(6) added (19.2.1993) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1992 (c. 48), s. 56, **Sch. 9 para.12** ; S.I. 1993/236, **art.2**

Marginal Citations

M29 Source—1985 Sch.10 Part III

[465A ^{F793}Assets of branch of registered friendly society to be treated as assets of society after incorporation.

- (1) This section applies where any assets of a branch of a registered friendly society have been identified in a scheme under section 6(5) of the Friendly Societies Act 1992 (property, rights etc. excluded from transfer to the society on its incorporation).
- (2) In relation to any time after the incorporation of the society, the assets shall be treated for the purposes of the Tax Acts as assets of the society (and, accordingly, any tax liability arising in respect of them shall be a liability of the society rather than of the branch).
- (3) Where, by virtue of this section, tax in respect of any of the assets becomes chargeable on and is paid by the society, the society may recover from the trustees in whom those assets are vested the amount of the tax paid.]

Textual Amendments

F793 S. 465A inserted (19.12.1993) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1992 (c. 48), s. 56, **Sch. 9 para.13, 22**; S.I. 1993/236, **art.2**

466 Interpretation of Chapter II.

[^{F794}[^{F795}(1) In this Chapter “life or endowment business” means, subject to subsections (1A) and (1B) below—

(a) any life assurance business, and

[^{F796}(b) any PHI business (as defined in section 431) if—

(i) the contract is one made before 1 September 1996, or

(ii) the contract is one made on or after that date and the effecting and carrying out of the business also constitutes business within paragraphs I, II or III of Part II of Schedule 1 to the Financial Services and Markets Act (Regulated Activities) Order 2001.]]

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (1A) Life or endowment business does not include the issue, in respect of a contract made before 1st September 1996, of a policy affording provision for sickness or other infirmity (whether bodily or mental), unless—
- (a) the policy also affords assurance for a gross sum independent of sickness or other infirmity;
 - (b) not less than 60 per cent. of the amount of the premiums is attributable to the provision afforded during sickness or other infirmity; and
 - (c) there is no bonus or addition which may be declared or accrue upon the assurance of the gross sum.
- (1B) Life or endowment business does not include the assurance of any annuity the consideration for which consists of sums obtainable on the maturity, or on the surrender, of any other policy of assurance issued by the friendly society, being a policy of assurance forming part of the tax exempt life or endowment business of the friendly society.]
- (2) In this Chapter—
- [^{F797F798} “friendly society”, without qualification, means (except in section 459) an incorporated friendly society or a registered friendly society;
- [^{F797} “gross roll-up business” shall be construed in accordance with section 431;]
- “incorporated friendly society” means a society incorporated under the Friendly Societies Act 1992;]
- [^{F799} “insurance company” shall be construed in accordance with section 431;]
- F800
- [^{F801} [^{F802} “long-term] business” shall be construed in accordance with section 431;]
- [^{F803} “new society” means—
- (a) a registered friendly society which was registered after 3rd May 1966 or which was registered in the period of three months ending on that date but which at no time earlier than that date carried on any life or endowment business, or
 - (b) an incorporated friendly society other than one which, before its incorporation, was a registered friendly society not within paragraph (a) above;]
- F804
- “policy”, in relation to life or endowment business, includes an instrument evidencing a contract to pay an annuity upon human life;
- [^{F805} “registered branch” means the same as in the Friendly Societies Act 1992 (and includes any branch that by virtue of section 96(3) of that Act is to be treated as a registered branch);
- “registered friendly society” means the same as in the Friendly Societies Act 1992 (and includes any society that by virtue of section 96(2) of that Act is to be treated as a registered friendly society);]
- F806
- “tax exempt life or endowment business” has, subject to subsections (7) to [^{F807}(10A)] of section 460, the meaning given by subsection (2)(d) of that section, that is to say, it means (subject to those subsections) life or endowment business other than business profits arising from which are excluded from

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

subsection (1) of that section by subsection (2)(b) or (c) of that section (read, where appropriate, with subsection (6) of that section);

and references in sections 460 to 465 and this subsection to a friendly society [^{F808}include, in the case of a registered friendly society, references to any branch of that society].

[^{F809}(2ZA) ^{F810}.....]

[^{F811}(2A) ^{F810}.....]

(2B) ^{F810}.....]

(3) ^{M30}It is hereby declared that for the purposes of this Chapter (except where provision to the contrary is made) a [^{F812}friendly society] formed on the amalgamation of two or more friendly societies is to be treated as different from the amalgamated societies.

(4) A registered friendly society formed on the amalgamation of two or more friendly societies shall, for the purposes of this Chapter, be treated as registered not later than 3rd May 1966 if at the time of the amalgamation—

(a) all the friendly societies amalgamated were registered friendly societies eligible for the exemption conferred by section 460(1); and

(b) at least one of them was not a new society;

or, if the amalgamation took place before 19th March 1985, the society was treated as registered not later than 3rd May 1966 by virtue of the proviso to section 337(4) of the 1970 Act.

[^{F813}(5) An incorporated friendly society formed on the amalgamation of two or more friendly societies shall, for the purposes of this Chapter, be treated as a society which, before its incorporation, was a registered friendly society registered not later than 3rd May 1966 if at the time of the amalgamation—

(a) all the friendly societies amalgamated were registered friendly societies eligible for the exemption conferred by section 460(1); and

(b) at least one of them was not a new society.]

Textual Amendments

F794 S. 466(1)-(1B) substituted for s. 466(1) (29.4.1996) by [Finance Act 1996 \(c. 8\)](#), [s. 171\(1\)](#)

F795 S. 466(1) substituted (with effect in accordance with [s. 38\(2\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 7 para. 43\(2\)](#) (with [Sch. 7 Pt. 2](#))

F796 S. 466(1)(b) substituted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 18 para. 2\(2\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2008 \(c. 9\)](#), [Sch. 18 para. 2\(1\)](#)

F797 S. 466(2): definition of "gross roll-up business" inserted (with effect in accordance with [s. 38\(2\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 7 para. 43\(3\)\(b\)](#) (with [Sch. 7 Pt. 2](#))

F798 Definitions in s. 466(2) inserted (19.2.1993) by [Finance \(No. 2\) Act 1992 \(c. 48\)](#), [s. 56](#), [Sch. 9 para. 14\(4\)](#); [S.I. 1993/236](#), [art. 2](#)

F799 S. 466(2): definition of "insurance company" inserted (29.4.1996) by [Finance Act 1996 \(c. 8\)](#), [s. 171\(2\)\(a\)](#)

F800 S. 466(2): definition of "life assurance business" repealed (with effect in accordance with [s. 38\(2\)](#) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 7 para. 43\(3\)\(a\)](#), [Sch. 27 Pt. 2\(7\)](#), Note (with [Sch. 7 Pt. 2](#))

F801 S. 466(2): definition of "long term business" inserted (29.4.1996) by [Finance Act 1996 \(c. 8\)](#), [s. 171\(2\)\(b\)](#)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- F802** S. 466(2): word in definition of "long term business" substituted (1.12.2001 with effect in accordance with art. 1(2)(a) of the amending S.I.) by [The Financial Services and Markets Act 2000 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes\) Order 2001 \(S.I. 2000/3629\)](#), [art. 52\(2\)\(j\)](#)
- F803** Definition in s. 466(2) substituted (19.2.1993) by [Finance \(No. 2\) Act 1992 \(c. 48\)](#), s. 56, [Sch. 9 para. 14\(5\)](#); S.I. 1993/236, [art. 2](#)
- F804** S. 466(2): definition of "pension business" repealed (6.4.2006) by [Finance Act 2004 \(c. 12\)](#), s. 284(1), [Sch. 35 para. 22\(2\)](#), [Sch. 42 Pt. 3](#), Note (with [Sch. 36](#))
- F805** Definitions in s. 466(2) inserted (19.2.1993) by [Finance \(No. 2\) Act 1992 \(c. 48\)](#), s. 56, [Sch. 9 para. 14\(6\)](#); S.I. 1993/236, [art. 2](#)
- F806** Definition of "registrar" in s. 466(2) repealed (1.1.1994) by [Friendly Societies Act 1992 \(c. 40\)](#), s. 120(2), [Sch. 22 Pt. I](#); S.I. 1993/2213, [Sch.6 APPENDIX](#)
- F807** S. 466(2): word in definition of "tax exempt life or endowment business" substituted (retrospectively) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 12 paras. 3, 6\(1\)](#)
- F808** Words in s. 466(2) substituted (19.2.1993) by [Finance \(No. 2\) Act 1992 \(c. 48\)](#), s. 56, [Sch. 9 para. 14\(7\)](#); S.I. 1993/236, [art. 2](#)
- F809** S. 466(2ZA) inserted (6.4.2007 with effect in accordance with s. 1034(1) of the amending Act) by [Income Tax Act 2007 \(c. 3\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 83](#) (with [Sch. 2](#))
- F810** S. 466(2ZA)(2A)(2B) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 2007 \(c. 11\)](#), [Sch. 7 para. 43\(4\)](#), [Sch. 27 Pt. 2\(7\)](#), Note (with [Sch. 7 Pt. 2](#))
- F811** S. 466(2A)(2B) inserted (6.4.2006) by [Finance Act 2004 \(c. 12\)](#), s. 284(1), [Sch. 35 para. 22\(3\)](#) (as amended by [Finance Act 2005 \(c. 5\)](#), [Sch. 9 para. 18\(5\)-\(7\)](#)) (with [Sch. 36](#))
- F812** Words in s. 466(3) substituted (19.2.1993) by [Finance \(No. 2\) Act 1992 \(c. 48\)](#), s. 56, [Sch. 9 para. 14\(8\)](#); S.I. 1993/236, [art. 2](#)
- F813** S. 466(5) added (19.2.1993) by [Finance \(No. 2\) Act 1992 \(c. 48\)](#), s. 56, [Sch. 9 para. 14\(9\)](#); S.I. 1993/236, [art. 2](#)

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C94** S. 466(2) modified (6.4.1999) by [The Individual Savings Account \(Insurance Companies\) Regulations 1998 \(S.I. 1998/1871\)](#), [regs. 1, 5, 17](#)
- C95** S. 466(2) modified (6.4.2005) by [The Child Trust Funds \(Insurance Companies\) Regulations 2004 \(S.I. 2004/2680\)](#), [regs. 1, 4, 15](#); S.I. 2004/3369, [art. 2\(1\)](#)

Marginal Citations

- M30** Source—1970 s.337(4); 1985 s.41(7)(e)

Trade unions and employers' associations

467 Exemption for trade unions and employers' associations.

F814

Textual Amendments

- F814** S. 467 repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 52](#), [Sch. 3 Pt. 1](#) (with [Sch. 2](#))

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

CHAPTER III

UNIT TRUST SCHEMES, DEALERS IN SECURITIES ETC.

Unit trust schemes

468 Authorised unit trusts.

F815

Textual Amendments

F815 S. 468 repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 53, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

[^{F816}**468AA** Authorised unit trusts: futures and options.

F817]

Textual Amendments

F816 S. 468AA inserted by Finance Act 1990 (c. 29), s. **81(1)(5)**

F817 S. 468AA repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 83(3) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2002 (c. 23), Sch. 27 para. 6, **Sch. 40 Pt. 3(13)**, Note (with Sch. 28)

[^{F818}**468AC** Certified unit trusts.

F819]

Textual Amendments

F818 Ss. 468A-468C inserted by Finance Act 1989 (c. 26), s. **78**

F819 Ss. 468A-468D repealed by Finance Act 1990 (c. 29), s. 52, **Sch. 19 Pt. 4**, Note 7

[^{F820}**468AO** Open-ended investment companies

F821]

Textual Amendments

F820 S. 468A inserted (20.7.2005) by Finance (No. 2) Act 2005 (c. 22), s. **16**

F821 S. 468A repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 54, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

[^{F822}**468BC** Certified unit trusts: corporation tax.

F823

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Textual Amendments

F822 Ss. 468A-468C inserted by [Finance Act 1989 \(c. 26\)](#), [s. 78](#)

F823 Ss. 468A-468D repealed by [Finance Act 1990 \(c. 29\)](#), s. 52, [Sch. 19 Pt. 4](#), Note 7

^{F824}**468CCertified unit trusts: distributions.**

F825

Textual Amendments

F824 Ss. 468A-468C inserted by [Finance Act 1989 \(c. 26\)](#), [s. 78](#)

F825 Ss. 468A-468D repealed by [Finance Act 1990 \(c. 29\)](#), s. 52, [Sch. 19 Pt. 4](#), Note 7

[^{F826}**468DFunds of funds: distributions.**

F827]

Textual Amendments

F826 S. 468D inserted by [Finance Act 1989 \(c. 26\)](#), [s. 79](#)

F827 Ss. 468A-468D repealed by [Finance Act 1990 \(c. 29\)](#), s. 52, [Sch. 19 Pt. 4](#), Note 7

[^{F828}**468EAuthorised unit trusts: corporation tax.**

F829]

Textual Amendments

F828 Ss. 468E-468G inserted by [Finance Act 1990 \(c. 29\)](#), [s. 51](#)

F829 S. 468E repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 6 paras. 10(3), 28 of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1996 \(c. 8\)](#), [Sch. 41 Pt. 5\(1\)](#), Note 1

[^{F830}**468EECorporation tax: cases where lower rate applies.**

F831]

Textual Amendments

F830 S. 468EE inserted (3.5.1994) by [Finance Act 1994 \(c. 9\)](#), [s. 111\(2\)](#)

F831 S. 468EE repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 6 paras. 10(3), 28 of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1996 \(c. 8\)](#), [Sch. 41 Pt. 5\(1\)](#), Note 1

^{F832}**468FAuthorised unit trusts: distributions.**

F833

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.
Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Textual Amendments

- F832** Ss. 468E-468G inserted by [Finance Act 1990 \(c. 29\), s. 51](#)
- F833** S. 468F repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 14 para. 7 of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1994 \(c. 9\), Sch. 14 para. 4, Sch. 26 Pt. 5\(13\)](#), Note

^{F834}468C Dividends paid to investment trusts.

F835

Textual Amendments

- F834** Ss. 468E-468G inserted by [Finance Act 1990 \(c. 29\), s. 51](#)
- F835** S. 468G repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 14 para. 7 of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1994 \(c. 9\), Sch. 14 para. 4, Sch. 26 Pt. 5\(13\)](#), Note

^{F836} Distributions of authorised unit trusts: general

Textual Amendments

- F836** Ss. 468H-468R and cross-headings inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 14 para. 7 of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 1994 \(c. 9\), Sch. 14 para. 2](#)

468H Interpretation.

F837

Textual Amendments

- F837** Ss. 468H-468Q repealed (in force in accordance with S.I. 2006/982, [art. 2](#)) by [Finance \(No. 2\) Act 2005 \(c. 22\), ss. 17\(1\)\(a\), 19\(1\), Sch. 11 Pt. 2\(3\)](#), Note 2

468I Distribution accounts.

F838

Textual Amendments

- F838** Ss. 468H-468Q repealed (in force in accordance with S.I. 2006/982, [art. 2](#)) by [Finance \(No. 2\) Act 2005 \(c. 22\), ss. 17\(1\)\(a\), 19\(1\), Sch. 11 Pt. 2\(3\)](#), Note 2

Dividend and foreign income distributions

468J Dividend distributions.

F839

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Textual Amendments

F839 Ss. 468H-468Q repealed (in force in accordance with S.I. 2006/982, **art. 2**) by Finance (No. 2) Act 2005 (c. 22), ss. 17(1)(a), 19(1), **Sch. 11 Pt. 2(3)**, Note 2

468K Foreign income distributions.

F840

Textual Amendments

F840 S. 468K repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 36, Sch. 6 para. 8(9) of the repealing Act) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1997 (c. 58), Sch. 6 para. 8(4), **Sch. 8 Pt. 2(11)**

Interest distributions

468L Interest distributions.

F841

Textual Amendments

F841 Ss. 468H-468Q repealed (in force in accordance with S.I. 2006/982, **art. 2**) by Finance (No. 2) Act 2005 (c. 22), ss. 17(1)(a), 19(1), **Sch. 11 Pt. 2(3)**, Note 2

[^{F842}468M Cases where no obligation to deduct tax

F843]

Textual Amendments

F842 S. 468M substituted for ss. 468M, 468N (with effect in accordance with s. 203(14) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2003 (c. 14), **s. 203(3)**

F843 Ss. 468H-468Q repealed (in force in accordance with S.I. 2006/982, **art. 2**) by Finance (No. 2) Act 2005 (c. 22), ss. 17(1)(a), 19(1), **Sch. 11 Pt. 2(3)**, Note 2

468O Residence condition [^{F844}and reputable intermediary condition].

F845

Textual Amendments

F844 Words in s. 468O sidenote inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 203(14) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2003 (c. 14), **s. 203(7)**

F845 Ss. 468H-468Q repealed (in force in accordance with S.I. 2006/982, **art. 2**) by Finance (No. 2) Act 2005 (c. 22), ss. 17(1)(a), 19(1), **Sch. 11 Pt. 2(3)**, Note 2

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

468P Residence declarations.

F846

Textual Amendments

F846 Ss. 468H-468Q repealed (in force in accordance with S.I. 2006/982, **art. 2**) by Finance (No. 2) Act 2005 (c. 22), ss. 17(1)(a), 19(1), **Sch. 11 Pt. 2(3)**, Note 2

Section 468O(1A): consequences of reasonable but incorrect belief

^{F847}468PA_{F848}

Textual Amendments

F847 Ss. 468PA, 468PB inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 203(14) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2003 (c. 14), **s. 203(9)**

F848 Ss. 468H-468Q repealed (in force in accordance with S.I. 2006/982, **art. 2**) by Finance (No. 2) Act 2005 (c. 22), ss. 17(1)(a), 19(1), **Sch. 11 Pt. 2(3)**, Note 2

468PB Regulations supplementing sections 468M to 468PA

F849]

Textual Amendments

F847 Ss. 468PA, 468PB inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 203(14) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2003 (c. 14), **s. 203(9)**

F849 Ss. 468H-468Q repealed (in force in accordance with S.I. 2006/982, **art. 2**) by Finance (No. 2) Act 2005 (c. 22), ss. 17(1)(a), 19(1), **Sch. 11 Pt. 2(3)**, Note 2

Distributions to corporate unit holder

468Q Dividend distribution to corporate unit holder.

F850

Textual Amendments

F850 Ss. 468H-468Q repealed (in force in accordance with S.I. 2006/982, **art. 2**) by Finance (No. 2) Act 2005 (c. 22), ss. 17(1)(a), 19(1), **Sch. 11 Pt. 2(3)**, Note 2

468R Foreign income distribution to corporate unit holder.

F851

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.
Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Textual Amendments
F851 S. 468R repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 36, Sch. 6 para. 8(9) of the repealing Act) by Finance (No. 2) Act 1997 (c. 58), Sch. 6 para. 8(7), **Sch. 8 Pt. 2(11)**, Note

469 Other unit trusts.

F852

Textual Amendments
F852 S. 469 repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 55, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

[**469A** **Court common investment funds.**

F853 F854]

Textual Amendments
F853 S. 469A inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 68(3)-(5) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1999 (c. 16), **s. 68(1)**
F854 S. 469A repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 56, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

470 Transitional provisions relating to unit trusts.

(1) F855

F856 (2)

(3) F855

Textual Amendments
F855 S. 470(1)(3) repealed (31.7.1998) by Finance Act 1998 (c. 36), **Sch. 27 Pt. 3(23)**
F856 S. 470(2) ceased to have effect (29.4.1988) by virtue of s. 470(3) below and S.I. 1988/745, **art. 2**

Dealers in securities, banks and insurance businesses

471 Exchange of securities in connection with conversion operations, nationalisation etc.

F857

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Textual Amendments

F857 S. 471 repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 101(3) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1998](#) (c. 36), s. 101(1), **Sch. 27 Pt. 3(23)**, Note 1

472 Distribution of securities issued in connection with nationalisation etc.

F858

Textual Amendments

F858 S. 472 repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 101(4) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1998](#) (c. 36), s. 101(2), **Sch. 27 Pt. 3(23)**, Note 2

[**F859** **472A** **F860** **Trading profits etc. from securities: taxation of amounts taken to reserves**

F860]

Textual Amendments

F859 S. 472A inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 54(2) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2004](#) (c. 12), s. 54 (as amended (retrospectively) by [Finance Act 2005](#) (c.7), Sch. 4 para. 50, **Sch. 11 Pt. 2(7)**)

F860 S. 472A repealed (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009](#) (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 158, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

473 Conversion etc. of securities held as circulating capital.

F861

Textual Amendments

F861 S. 473 repealed (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009](#) (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 159, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

474 Treatment of tax-free income.

(1) **F862**

(2) **F863**

F864 [**F862**]
(3)

Textual Amendments

F862 S. 474(1)(3) repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 7 para. 32-35, Sch. 41 Pt. 5(2) Note of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1996](#) (c. 8), Sch. 7 para. 18, Sch. 41 Pt. 5(2)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

F863 S. 474(2) repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 154(9) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1996](#) (c. 8), [Sch. 28 para. 2](#), [Sch. 41 Pt. 5\(18\)](#), Note

F864 S. 474(3) inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 8 para. 55](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 1995](#) (c. 4), [Sch. 8 para. 25\(2\)](#)

475 **Tax-free Treasury securities: exclusion of interest on borrowed money.**

F865]

Textual Amendments

F865 S. 475 repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 381(1) of the repealing Act) by [Taxation \(International and Other Provisions\) Act 2010](#) (c. 8), [Sch. 7 para. 41](#), [Sch. 10 Pt. 12](#) (with [Sch. 9](#))

CHAPTER IV

BUILDING SOCIETIES, BANKS, SAVINGS BANKS, INDUSTRIAL AND PROVIDENT SOCIETIES AND OTHERS

476 **Building societies: regulations for payment of tax.**

F866

Textual Amendments

F866 S. 476 repealed by [Finance Act 1990](#) (c. 29), [Sch. 5 para. 2](#), [Sch. 19 Pt. 4](#), Note 8

477 **Investments becoming or ceasing to be relevant building society investments.**

F867

Textual Amendments

F867 S. 477 repealed by [Finance Act 1990](#) (c. 29), [Sch. 5 para. 3](#), [Sch. 19 Pt. 4](#), Note 8

[^{F869}477A**Building societies: [^{F868}loan relationships].**

F870]

Textual Amendments

F868 Words in s. 477A sidenote substituted (6.4.2007 with effect in accordance with s. 1034(1) of the amending Act) by [Income Tax Act 2007](#) (c. 3), [Sch. 1 para. 88\(7\)](#) (with [Sch. 2](#))

F869 S. 477A inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 5 para. 4\(2\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 1990](#) (c. 29), [Sch. 5 para. 4\(1\)](#)

F870 S. 477A repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010](#) (c. 4), [Sch. 1 para. 57](#), [Sch. 3 Pt. 1](#) (with [Sch. 2](#))

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

[^{F871}**477B**Building societies: incidental costs of issuing qualifying shares.

F872]

Textual Amendments

F871 S. 477B inserted by Finance Act 1991 (c. 31, SIF 63:1), s. 51, **Sch. 10 para. 3(1)(2)**

F872 S. 477B repealed (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 162, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

478 Building societies: time for payment of tax.

F873

Textual Amendments

F873 S. 478 repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 199(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 1994 (c. 9), **Sch. 26 Pt. 5(23)**, Note 4; S.I. 1998/3173, **art. 2**

479 Interest paid on deposits with banks etc.

F874

Textual Amendments

F874 S. 479 repealed by Finance Act 1990 (c. 29), Sch. 5 para. 5, **Sch. 19 Pt. 4**, Note 8

480 Deposits becoming or ceasing to be composite rate deposits.

F875

Textual Amendments

F875 S. 480 repealed by Finance Act 1990 (c. 29), Sch. 5 para. 6, **Sch. 19 Pt. 4**, Note 8

[^{F876}**480A**Relevant deposits: deduction of tax from interest payments.

F877]

Textual Amendments

F876 Ss. 480A-480C inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 5 para. 7(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1990 (c. 29), **Sch. 5 para. 7(1)**

F877 Ss. 480A-482 repealed (6.4.2007 with effect in accordance with s. 1034(1) of the repealing Act) by Income Tax Act 2007 (c. 3), Sch. 1 para. 89, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

[^{F878} **480B Relevant deposits: exception from section 480A.**

F879]

Textual Amendments

F878 Ss. 480A-480C inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 5 para. 7(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1990 (c. 29), **Sch. 5 para. 7(1)**

F879 Ss. 480A-482 repealed (6.4.2007 with effect in accordance with s. 1034(1) of the repealing Act) by Income Tax Act 2007 (c. 3), Sch. 1 para. 89, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

[^{F880} **480C Relevant deposits: computation of tax on interest.**

F881]

Textual Amendments

F880 Ss. 480A-480C inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 5 para. 7(2) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1990 (c. 29), **Sch. 5 para. 7(1)**

F881 S. 480C repealed (6.4.2005 with effect in accordance with s. 883(1) of the repealing Act) by Income Tax (Trading and Other Income) Act 2005 (c. 5), Sch. 1 para. 185, **Sch. 3** (with Sch. 2)

481 “Deposit-taker”, “deposit” and “relevant deposit”.

F882

Textual Amendments

F882 Ss. 480A-482 repealed (6.4.2007 with effect in accordance with s. 1034(1) of the repealing Act) by Income Tax Act 2007 (c. 3), Sch. 1 para. 89, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

482 Supplementary provisions.

F883

Textual Amendments

F883 Ss. 480A-482 repealed (6.4.2007 with effect in accordance with s. 1034(1) of the repealing Act) by Income Tax Act 2007 (c. 3), Sch. 1 para. 89, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

[^{F884} **482A Audit powers in relation to non-residents.**

F885]

Textual Amendments

F884 S. 482A inserted by Finance Act 1991 (c. 31, SIF 63:1), **s.75**

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

F885 S. 482A repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 145(11), Sch. 40 Pt. 5 Note of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 2000 \(c. 17\)](#), s. 145(10), **Sch. 40 Pt. 5**

483 Determination of reduced rate for building societies and composite rate for banks etc.

F886 (1)

F886 (2)

F886 (3)

(4) If the order made under section 26 of the Finance Act 1984 in the year 1987-88 is made in pursuance of subsection (4) of that section, that order shall, notwithstanding that that subsection is not re-enacted by this Act, apply for the purposes of sections 476 and 479 for the year 1988-89.

F886 (5)

Textual Amendments

F886 S. 483(1)-(3)(5) repealed by [Finance Act 1990 \(c. 29\)](#), Sch. 5 para. 12, **Sch. 19 Part IV**, Note 8

484 Savings banks: exemption from tax.

F887

Textual Amendments

F887 S. 484 repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 105(1) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1996 \(c. 8\)](#), Sch. 14 para 29, **Sch. 41 Pt. 5(3)**, Note (with Sch. 15)

485 Savings banks: supplemental.

F888

Textual Amendments

F888 S. 485 repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 105(1) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1996 \(c. 8\)](#), Sch. 14 para. 29, **Sch. 41 Pt. 5(3)**, Note (with Sch. 15)

486 Industrial and provident societies and co-operative associations.

F889

Textual Amendments

F889 S. 486 repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), Sch. 1 para. 58, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

487 Credit unions.

F890

Textual Amendments

F890 S. 487 repealed (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 164, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

488 Co-operative housing associations.

F891

Textual Amendments

F891 S. 488 repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 59, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

489 Self-build societies.

F892

Textual Amendments

F892 S. 489 repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 60, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

490 Companies carrying on a mutual business or not carrying on a business.

F893

Textual Amendments

F893 S. 490 repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 61, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

491 Distribution of assets of body corporate carrying on mutual business.

F894

Textual Amendments

F894 S. 491 repealed (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 165, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.
Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

CHAPTER V

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

C96 Pt. 12 Ch. 5 modified (27.7.1999) by [Finance Act 1999 \(c. 16\)](#), s. 98

PETROLEUM EXTRACTION ACTIVITIES

492 Treatment of oil extraction activities etc. for tax purposes.

F895

Textual Amendments

F895 S. 492 repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), Sch. 1 para. 62, [Sch. 3 Pt. 1](#) (with Sch. 2)

493 Valuation of oil disposed of or appropriated in certain circumstances.

F896

Textual Amendments

F896 S. 493 repealed (the repeal of s. 493(1)-(6) having effect for specified purposes only) (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), Sch. 1 para. 63, Sch. 3 Pts. 1, 2 (with Sch. 2); and s. 493(1)-(6) repealed for remaining purposes (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 381(1) of the repealing Act) by [Taxation \(International and Other Provisions\) Act 2010 \(c. 8\)](#), Sch. 8 para. 181, [Sch. 10 Pt. 6](#) (with Sch. 9)

494 [^{F897}Loan relationships etc.]

F898

Textual Amendments

F897 S. 494 sidenote substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(7)-(13) of the amending Act) by virtue of [Finance \(No. 2\) Act 2005 \(c. 22\)](#), s. 38(5)
F898 Ss. 494-494A repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), Sch. 1 para. 64, [Sch. 3 Pt. 1](#) (with Sch. 2)

[^{F899}494AA Sale and lease-back.

F900]

Textual Amendments

F899 S. 494AA inserted (with application in accordance with s. 100(2)(3) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 1999 \(c. 16\)](#), s. 100(1)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

F900 Ss. 494-494A repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 64, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

[^{F901}494A Computation of amount available for surrender by way of group relief.

F902]

Textual Amendments

F901 S. 494A inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2)(3) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1998 (c. 36), **Sch. 5 para. 30** (with Sch. 5 para. 73)

F902 Ss. 494-494A repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 64, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

495 Regional development grants.

F903

Textual Amendments

F903 S. 495 repealed for specified purposes (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 65, **Sch. 3 Pt. 2** (with Sch. 2); and s. 495 repealed for remaining purposes (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 381(1) of the repealing Act) by Taxation (International and Other Provisions) Act 2010 (c. 8), Sch. 8 para. 182, **Sch. 10 Pt. 6** (with Sch. 9)

496 [^{F904}Tariff receipts and tax-exempt tariffing receipts]

F905

Textual Amendments

F904 S. 496 sidenote substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 285(7) of the amending Act) by virtue of Finance Act 2004 (c. 12), **Sch. 37 para. 11(5)**

F905 S. 496 repealed for specified purposes (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 66, **Sch. 3 Pt. 2** (with Sch. 2); and s. 496 repealed for remaining purposes (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 381(1) of the repealing Act) by Taxation (International and Other Provisions) Act 2010 (c. 8), Sch. 8 para. 183, **Sch. 10 Pt. 6** (with Sch. 9)

[^{F906}496A Exploration expenditure supplement

Schedule 19B to this Act (exploration expenditure supplement) shall have effect.]

Textual Amendments

F906 S. 496A inserted (22.7.2004) by Finance Act 2004 (c. 12), s. **286(2)**

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

[^{F907} **496B Ring fence expenditure supplement**

^{F908}]

Textual Amendments

F907 S. 496B inserted (19.7.2006) by [Finance Act 2006 \(c. 25\)](#), s. 154(2)

F908 S. 496B repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), Sch. 1 para. 67, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

497 Restriction on setting ACT against income from oil extraction activities etc.

^{F909}

Textual Amendments

F909 S. 497 repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 3 para. 29(2) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1998 \(c. 36\)](#), Sch. 3 para. 29(1), **Sch. 27 Pt. 3(2)**, Note

498 Limited right to carry back surrendered ACT.

^{F910}

Textual Amendments

F910 S. 498 repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 3 para. 30(2) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1998 \(c. 36\)](#), Sch. 3 para. 30(1), **Sch. 27 Pt. 3(2)**, Note (with Sch. 3 para. 30(3))

499 Surrender of ACT where oil extraction company etc. owned by a consortium.

^{F911}

Textual Amendments

F911 S. 499 repealed (with effect in accordance with Sch. 3 para. 31(2) of the repealing Act) by [Finance Act 1998 \(c. 36\)](#), Sch. 3 para. 31(1), **Sch. 27 Pt. 3(2)**, Note

500 Deduction of PRT in computing income for corporation tax purposes.

^{F912}

Textual Amendments

F912 Ss. 500-501B repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), Sch. 1 para. 68, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

501 Interest on repayment of PRT.

F913

Textual Amendments

F913 Ss. 500-501B repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 68, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

[^{F914}501A] Supplementary charge in respect of ring fence trades

F915]

Textual Amendments

F914 S. 501A inserted (24.7.2002) by Finance Act 2002 (c. 23), **ss. 91, 93**

F915 Ss. 500-501B repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 68, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

[^{F916}501B] Assessment, recovery and postponement of supplementary charge

F917]

Textual Amendments

F916 S. 501B inserted (24.7.2002) by Finance Act 2002 (c. 23), **ss. 92(1), 93**

F917 Ss. 500-501B repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 68, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

502 Interpretation of Chapter V.

F918

Textual Amendments

F918 S. 502 repealed (the repeal of s. 502(1)(2) having effect for specified purposes only) (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 69, Sch. 3 Pts. 1, 2 (with Sch. 2); and s. 502(1)(2) repealed for remaining purposes (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 381(1) of the repealing Act) by Taxation (International and Other Provisions) Act 2010 (c. 8), Sch. 8 para. 184, **Sch. 10 Pt. 6** (with Sch. 9)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

[^{F919}CHAPTER 5A

SPECIAL RULES FOR LONG FUNDING LEASES OF PLANT OR MACHINERY: CORPORATION TAX

Textual Amendments

F919 Pt. 12 Ch. 5A (ss. 502A-502L) inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 8 para. 15 of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2006 (c. 25), Sch. 8 para. 11

Introductory

502A Scope of Chapter 5A

F920

Textual Amendments

F920 Pt. 12 Ch. 5A (ss. 502A-502L) repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 70, Sch. 3 Pt. 1 (with Sch. 2)

Lessors under long funding finance leases

502B Lessor under long funding finance lease: rental earnings

F921

Textual Amendments

F921 Pt. 12 Ch. 5A (ss. 502A-502L) repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 70, Sch. 3 Pt. 1 (with Sch. 2)

502C Lessor under long funding finance lease: exceptional items

F922

Textual Amendments

F922 Pt. 12 Ch. 5A (ss. 502A-502L) repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 70, Sch. 3 Pt. 1 (with Sch. 2)

502D Lessor under long funding finance lease making termination payment

F923

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Textual Amendments

F923 Pt. 12 Ch. 5A (ss. 502A-502L) repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 70](#), [Sch. 3 Pt. 1](#) (with [Sch. 2](#))

Lessors under long funding operating leases

502E Lessor under long funding operating lease: periodic deduction

F924

Textual Amendments

F924 Pt. 12 Ch. 5A (ss. 502A-502L) repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 70](#), [Sch. 3 Pt. 1](#) (with [Sch. 2](#))

502F Long funding operating lease: lessor's additional expenditure

F925

Textual Amendments

F925 Pt. 12 Ch. 5A (ss. 502A-502L) repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 70](#), [Sch. 3 Pt. 1](#) (with [Sch. 2](#))

502G Lessor under long funding operating lease: termination of lease

F926

Textual Amendments

F926 Pt. 12 Ch. 5A (ss. 502A-502L) repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 70](#), [Sch. 3 Pt. 1](#) (with [Sch. 2](#))

[^{F927} Lessors under long funding finance or operating leases: avoidance etc

Textual Amendments

F927 S. 502GA and preceding cross-heading inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 20 para. 9\(5\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2008 \(c. 9\)](#), [Sch. 20 para. 9\(2\)](#)

502GA Cases where ss. 502B to 502G do not apply: plant or machinery held as trading stock

F928

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Textual Amendments

F928 Pt. 12 Ch. 5A (ss. 502A-502L) repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 70](#), [Sch. 3 Pt. 1](#) (with [Sch. 2](#))

[**F929** **Cases where ss. 502B to 502G do not apply: lessor also lessee under non-long**
502GB Binding lease

F930]

Textual Amendments

F929 S. 502GB inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 20 para. 9\(6\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2008 \(c. 9\)](#), [Sch. 20 para. 9\(3\)](#)

F930 Pt. 12 Ch. 5A (ss. 502A-502L) repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 70](#), [Sch. 3 Pt. 1](#) (with [Sch. 2](#))

[**F931** **Cases where ss. 502B to 502G do not apply: other avoidance**
502GC
F932]

Textual Amendments

F931 S. 502GC inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 20 para. 9\(7\)](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2008 \(c. 9\)](#), [Sch. 20 para. 9\(4\)](#)

F932 Pt. 12 Ch. 5A (ss. 502A-502L) repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 70](#), [Sch. 3 Pt. 1](#) (with [Sch. 2](#))

[**F933** **Cases where ss 502B to 502G do not apply: films**
502GD
F934]

Textual Amendments

F933 S. 502GD inserted (with effect in accordance with [Sch. 33 para. 3](#) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 2009 \(c. 10\)](#), [Sch. 33 para. 1](#)

F934 Pt. 12 Ch. 5A (ss. 502A-502L) repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 70](#), [Sch. 3 Pt. 1](#) (with [Sch. 2](#))

Insurance company as lessor

502H Insurance company as lessor

F935

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.
Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Textual Amendments
F935 S. 502H omitted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 17 para. 17(12) of the repealing Act) by virtue of Finance Act 2008 (c. 9), **Sch. 17 para. 17(10)(11)(b)**

Lessees under long funding finance leases

502I Lessee under long funding finance lease: limit on deductions

F936

Textual Amendments
F936 Pt. 12 Ch. 5A (ss. 502A-502L) repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 70, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

502J Lessee under long funding finance lease: termination

F937

Textual Amendments
F937 Pt. 12 Ch. 5A (ss. 502A-502L) repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 70, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

Lessees under long funding operating leases

502K Lessee under long funding operating lease

F938

Textual Amendments
F938 Pt. 12 Ch. 5A (ss. 502A-502L) repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 70, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

Interpretation of Chapter

502L Interpretation of this Chapter

F939]

Textual Amendments
F939 Pt. 12 Ch. 5A (ss. 502A-502L) repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 70, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

CHAPTER VI

MISCELLANEOUS BUSINESSES AND BODIES

[^{F941}503 Letting of furnished holiday accommodation treated as a trade for certain [^{F940}corporation tax] purposes.

^{F942}

Textual Amendments

F940 Words in s. 503 sidenote inserted (6.4.2005 with effect in accordance with s. 883(1) of the amending Act) by [Income Tax \(Trading and Other Income\) Act 2005 \(c. 5\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 195\(5\)](#) (with [Sch. 2](#))

F941 S. 503 substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 38(2)(3) of the amending Act) by [Finance Act 1998 \(c. 36\)](#), [Sch. 5 para. 42](#) (with [Sch. 5 para. 73](#))

F942 S. 503 repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 71](#), [Sch. 3 Pt. 1](#) (with [Sch. 2](#))

504 Supplementary provisions.

^{F943}

Textual Amendments

F943 S. 504 repealed (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2009 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 173](#), [Sch. 3 Pt. 1](#) (with [Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2](#))

[^{F944}504A Letting of furnished holiday accommodation treated as trade for certain income tax purposes

^{F945}

Textual Amendments

F944 S. 504A inserted (6.4.2005 with effect in accordance with s. 883(1) of the amending Act) by [Income Tax \(Trading and Other Income\) Act 2005 \(c. 5\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 197](#) (with [Sch. 2](#))

F945 S. 504A repealed (6.4.2007 with effect in accordance with s. 1034(1) of the repealing Act) by [Income Tax Act 2007 \(c. 3\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 93](#), [Sch. 3 Pt. 1](#) (with [Sch. 2](#))

505 [^{F946}Charitable companies]: general.

^{F947}

Textual Amendments

F946 Words in s. 505 sidenote substituted (6.4.2007 with effect in accordance with s. 1034(1) of the amending Act) by [Income Tax Act 2007 \(c. 3\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 94\(10\)](#) (with [Sch. 2](#))

F947 S. 505 repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), [Sch. 1 para. 72](#), [Sch. 3 Pt. 1](#) (with [Sch. 2](#))

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

506 [F948 Charitable and non-charitable expenditure]

F949

Textual Amendments

F948 S. 506(3) heading substituted (with effect in accordance with s. 55(5) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2006 (c. 25), s. 55(2)(g)

F949 S. 506 repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 73, Sch. 3 Pt. 1 (with Sch. 2)

[F950 506A Transactions with substantial donors

F951

Textual Amendments

F950 Ss. 506A-506C inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 54(2)(3) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2006 (c. 25), s. 54(1)

F951 S. 506A repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 74, Sch. 3 Pt. 1 (with Sch. 2)

506B Section 506A: exceptions

F952

Textual Amendments

F950 Ss. 506A-506C inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 54(2)(3) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2006 (c. 25), s. 54(1)

F952 S. 506B repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 75, Sch. 3 Pt. 1 (with Sch. 2)

506C Sections 506A and 506B: supplemental

F953]

Textual Amendments

F950 Ss. 506A-506C inserted (with effect in accordance with s. 54(2)(3) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2006 (c. 25), s. 54(1)

F953 S. 506C repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 76, Sch. 3 Pt. 1 (with Sch. 2)

507 The National Heritage Memorial Fund, the Historic Buildings and Monuments Commission for England and the British Museum.

F954

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.
Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Textual Amendments

F954 S. 507 repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 77, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

508 Scientific research organisations.

F955

Textual Amendments

F955 S. 508 repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 78, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

[^{F956}**508A Investment trusts investing in housing.**

F957

Textual Amendments

F956 Ss. 508A, 508B inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 30 para. 3 of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1996 (c. 8), **Sch. 30 para. 1**
F957 Ss. 508A, 508B repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 145(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2006 (c. 25), s. 143(a), **Sch. 26 Pt. 4**

508B Interpretation of section 508A.

F958]

Textual Amendments

F956 Ss. 508A, 508B inserted (with effect in accordance with Sch. 30 para. 3 of the amending Act) by Finance Act 1996 (c. 8), **Sch. 30 para. 1**
F958 Ss. 508A, 508B repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 145(2) of the repealing Act) by Finance Act 2006 (c. 25), s. 143(a), **Sch. 26 Pt. 4**

[^{F959}**508AContemplative religious communities: profits exempt from corporation tax**

- (1) Subsection (2) applies in a case where members of a qualifying contemplative religious community transfer all their income and assets, or covenant all their income, to the community (“the independent community”) (and for this purpose it is irrelevant whether or not the community is part of an order or religious institution).
- (2) As respects each chargeable period of the independent community, and each person who is a qualifying member of the independent community at any time in that period, the independent community shall be treated for the purposes of corporation tax as if an amount of its profits for the chargeable period equal to the relevant amount (see subsections (5) to (7)) were income of the qualifying member.

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (3) Subsection (4) applies in a case where—
- (a) one or more qualifying contemplative religious communities (“constituent communities”) are part of an order or religious institution (“the parent body”), and
 - (b) members of the constituent communities transfer all their income and assets, or covenant all their income, to the parent body.
- (4) As respects each chargeable period of the parent body, and each person who is a qualifying member of a constituent community at any time in that period, the parent body shall be treated for the purposes of corporation tax as if an amount of its profits for the chargeable period equal to the relevant amount (see subsections (5) to (7)) were income of the qualifying member.
- (5) For the purposes of subsections (2) and (4), the relevant amount, in relation to a chargeable period, is the amount of the annual personal allowance for persons under 65 (see section 35 of ITA 2007) for—
- (a) the tax year which begins in the chargeable period, or
 - (b) if no tax year begins in the chargeable period, the tax year which is current when the chargeable period begins.
- (6) But, if the chargeable period is less than 12 months, the relevant amount is—

$$\frac{P}{365} \times A$$

where—

P is the number of days in the chargeable period;

A is the amount determined under subsection (5) in relation to the chargeable period.

- (7) If, during the chargeable period, an individual ceases to be a qualifying member of the independent community or a constituent community (otherwise than on death), the relevant amount, in relation to the chargeable period and that qualifying member, is—

$$\frac{Q}{P} \times B$$

where—

Q is the number of days in the chargeable period for which the individual is a qualifying member of the independent community or constituent community;

P is the number of days in the chargeable period;

B is the amount determined under subsection (5), or subsections (5) and (6), in relation to the chargeable period.

- (8) So far as the exemption from corporation tax conferred by this section calls for repayment of tax, no repayment shall be made except on a claim made by the independent community or parent body.
- (9) In a case where a member of an independent community or constituent community—

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (a) has transferred or covenanted income to the community (in the case of an independent community) or the parent body (in the case of a constituent community), and
 - (b) has income for a tax year which does not exceed 20% of the annual personal allowance for persons under 65 (see section 35 of ITA 2007) for that tax year, the member is, for the purposes of this section, to be taken to have transferred or covenanted all his or her income for that tax year to the community or parent body.
- (10) For the purposes of this section a contemplative religious community is a “qualifying” contemplative religious community if—
- (a) the community is established in the United Kingdom,
 - (b) the members of the community live and practise their religion in a communal establishment, and
 - (c) the community is not a charity, but the religion that is professed by the members of the community does not prevent the community from being a charity.
- (11) In this section—
- “member”, in relation to a religious community, means an individual who—
- (a) is living in the community, and
 - (b) has taken vows or made equivalent commitments (whether probationary or not);
- “qualifying member”, in relation to a religious community, means a member of the community who—
- (a) has been a member of the community for a period of at least six months, and
 - (b) has transferred all his or her income and assets, or covenanted all his or her income, to the community (in the case of an independent community) or the parent body (in the case of a constituent community).]

Textual Amendments

F959 Ss. 508A, 508B inserted (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with art. 6(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Enactment of Extra-Statutory Concessions Order 2010 (S.I. 2010/157), arts. 1, 6(1)

[^{F959}508BContemplative religious communities: gains exempt from corporation tax

- (1) Subsection (2) applies if, as respects a chargeable period—
 - (a) section 508A(2) applies in relation to an independent community,
 - (b) the profits of the independent community in the chargeable period are less than the total of the amounts that fall to be treated as income of the qualifying members of the community in accordance with section 508A(2), and
 - (c) the independent community has chargeable gains in the chargeable period.
- (2) As respects the chargeable period and each qualifying member of the independent community, the community shall be treated for the purposes of corporation tax as if the relevant amount of its chargeable gains for that period were income of the qualifying member.
- (3) Subsection (4) applies if, as respects a chargeable period—

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

- (a) section 508A(4) applies in relation to a parent body,
 - (b) the profits of the parent body in the chargeable period are less than the total of the amounts that fall to be treated as income of the qualifying members of the constituent communities in accordance with section 508A(4), and
 - (c) the parent body has chargeable gains in the chargeable period.
- (4) As respects the chargeable period and each qualifying member of a constituent community, the parent body shall be treated for the purposes of corporation tax as if the relevant amount of its chargeable gains for that period were income of the qualifying member.
- (5) For the purposes of subsections (2) and (4), the relevant amount, in relation to a qualifying member of the independent community or a constituent community, is the smaller of—
- (a) the shortfall in profits, and
 - (b) the average gain.
- (6) The shortfall in profits is the difference between—
- (a) the relevant amount determined under section 508A(5) to (7) in relation to the qualifying member, and
 - (b) the amount that has actually been treated as the income of the qualifying member.
- (7) The average gain is—

$$\frac{G}{N}$$

where—

G is the amount of the chargeable gains which the independent community or parent body has in the chargeable period;

N is the number calculated by adding together the relevant value for each qualifying member of the independent community or constituent communities who, under section 508A(2) or (4), falls to be treated as having income.

- (8) For the purposes of calculating “N” in subsection (7)—
- (a) the relevant value for a qualifying member is 1;
 - (b) but, if section 508A(7) applies in relation to the qualifying member, the relevant value for that member is—

$$1 \times \frac{Q}{P}$$

where Q and P have the same meanings as in section 508A(7).

- (9) So far as the exemption from corporation tax conferred by this section calls for repayment of tax, no repayment shall be made except on a claim made by the independent community or parent body.]

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Textual Amendments

F959 Ss. 508A, 508B inserted (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with art. 6(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Enactment of Extra-Statutory Concessions Order 2010 (S.I. 2010/157), arts. 1, 6(1)

509 Reserves of marketing boards and certain other statutory bodies.

F960

Textual Amendments

F960 S. 509 repealed (1.4.2009 with effect in accordance with s. 1329(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2009 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 176, Sch. 3 Pt. 1 (with Sch. 2 Pts. 1, 2)

510 Agricultural societies.

F961

Textual Amendments

F961 S. 510 repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 79, Sch. 3 Pt. 1 (with Sch. 2)

[^{F962}**510** ~~AE~~ **European economic interest groupings.**

F963]

Textual Amendments

F962 S. 510A inserted (retrospective to 1.7.1989) by Finance Act 1990 (c. 29), Sch. 11 paras. 1, 5

F963 S. 510A repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by Corporation Tax Act 2010 (c. 4), Sch. 1 para. 80, Sch. 3 Pt. 1 (with Sch. 2)

511 The Electricity Council and Boards, the Northern Ireland Electricity Service and the Gas Council.

- (1) ^{F964}
- (2) ^{F964}
- (3) ^{F964}
- ^{F965}(4)
- ^{F965}(5)
- (6) ^{F964}
- (7) ^{F966}

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

Textual Amendments

- F964** S. 511(1)-(3)(6) repealed (9.11.2001) by [Electricity Act 1989 \(c. 29\)](#), s. 113(2), **Sch. 18**; S.I. 2001/3419, **art. 2**
- F965** S. 511(4)(5) repealed (1.4.1992) by S.I. 1992/231 (N.I. 1), art. 95(4), **Sch.14**; S.R. 1992/117, **art. 3(1)**
- F966** S. 511(7) repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), Sch. 1 para. 81, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

512 Atomic Energy Authority and National Radiological Protection Board.

F967

Textual Amendments

- F967** S. 512 repealed (with effect in accordance with s. 46(4)(c)-(e) of the repealing Act) by [Finance \(No. 2\) Act 2005 \(c. 22\)](#), s. 46(2)(c)(d), **Sch. 11 Pt. 2(12)**, Note (with s. 46(7)); and s. 512(2) repealed (6.4.2006) by [Finance Act 2004 \(c. 12\)](#), **Sch. 42 Pt. 3**, Note (with Sch. 36)

513 British Airways Board and National Freight Corporation.

F968

Textual Amendments

- F968** S. 513 repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), Sch. 1 para. 82, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

514 Funds for reducing the National Debt.

F969

Textual Amendments

- F969** S. 514 repealed (6.4.2005 with effect in accordance with s. 883(1) of the repealing Act) by [Income Tax \(Trading and Other Income\) Act 2005 \(c. 5\)](#), Sch. 1 para. 200, **Sch. 3** (with Sch. 2)

515 Signatories to Operating Agreement for INMARSAT.

F970

Textual Amendments

- F970** S. 515 repealed (6.4.2007 with effect in accordance with s. 1034(1) of the repealing Act) by [Income Tax Act 2007 \(c. 3\)](#), Sch. 1 para. 102, **Sch. 3 Pt. 1** (with Sch. 2)

Status: Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation: Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details)

516 Government securities held by non-resident central banks.

F971

Textual Amendments

F971 S. 516 repealed (6.4.2007 with effect in accordance with s. 1034(1) of the repealing Act) by [Income Tax Act 2007 \(c. 3\)](#), Sch. 1 para. 103, [Sch. 3 Pt. 1](#) (with Sch. 2)

517 Issue departments of the Reserve Bank of India and the State Bank of Pakistan.

F972

Textual Amendments

F972 S. 517 repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), Sch. 1 para. 83, [Sch. 3 Pt. 1](#) (with Sch. 2)

518 Harbour reorganisation schemes.

F973

Textual Amendments

F973 S. 518 repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), Sch. 1 para. 84, [Sch. 3 Pt. 1](#) (with Sch. 2)

519 Local authorities.

F974

Textual Amendments

F974 S. 519 repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), Sch. 1 para. 85, [Sch. 3 Pt. 1](#) (with Sch. 2)

[^{F975}519A] Health service bodies.

F976]

Textual Amendments

F975 S. 519A inserted (17.9.1990) by [National Health Service and Community Care Act 1990 \(c. 19\)](#), [ss. 61\(1\)](#), 67(2); S.I. 1990/1329, art. 2(5)(a), [Sch. 2](#)

F976 S. 519A repealed (1.4.2010 with effect in accordance with s. 1184(1) of the repealing Act) by [Corporation Tax Act 2010 \(c. 4\)](#), Sch. 1 para. 86, [Sch. 3 Pt. 1](#) (with Sch. 2)

Status:

Point in time view as at 27/07/2010. This version of this part contains provisions that are not valid for this point in time.

Changes to legislation:

Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988, PART XII is up to date with all changes known to be in force on or before 18 June 2024. There are changes that may be brought into force at a future date. Changes that have been made appear in the content and are referenced with annotations.